FROM AUTHENTIC DOCUMENTS.

A HISTORY

OF THE

WITCHES

0 F

KRENFREWSHIRE,

WHO WERE BURNED ON THE GALLOWGREEN OF PAISLEY.

PUBLISHED BY

THE EDITOR OF THE PAISLEY REPOSITORY

"Magic Terrors, Spells of mighty power, "Witches, who rove at midnight bour."

PAISLEY:

PRINTED BY J. NEILSON,

FOR JOHN MILLAR, BOOKSELLER.

1809.

Digitized by Google

CONTENTS.

j,

PAGE:	
Mackenzie's Treatife on Witchcraft	
Of the bewitching of Sir George Maxwell 35	
Account of Janet Douglas, a remarkable girl	
Preface to the Narrative of Christian Shaw 51	
Narrative of Christian Shaw 65	
Information fubjoined by the first Editors to the Narrative 115	
Appendix No. A. Subscribed Attestation of Dr. M. Brisbane 118	
Subscribed Attestation of Mr. Henry Marshall 119	
Warrant of Privy Council, dated 19th Jan. 1697 ibid.	,
Dr. Matthew Brifbane's deposition on the trial)
Confessions of Margaret and Janet Rodger ibid.	
Appendix No. B. Preface to Two Letters . 129.	
Letter I. Contains the Advocate's Speech to the Inquel 138	
Letter II. Contains Answers to Objections on the trial of	
the Witches	
Appendix No. C. Confession and Death of John Reid 162	
Appendix No. D. Sermon preached by Mr. D. Brown 165	
Appendix No. E. Some paffages which fell out before and	
at the execution of the Seven Witches . 181	
Appendix No. F. Hugo Arnot's account of the bewitching	
of Christian Shaw	
Appendix No. G. Dr. Welter Young's Account of Christian	ì
Shaw, &c	:
Appendix No H. Information concerning Christian Shaw's	
Huíband, &c. , , , 190	

Appendix No I. Witch executed at Paifley in 1661 191 Appendix No K. A& of Parliament paffed in 1736 193 Appendix No L. Hugo Arnot's remarks on the above A& 105

Appendix No M. Account of Acts of the General Affembly,

paffed between 1639 and 1649, concerning Witchcraft 196 Appendix No N. Mr. Blackwell's intimation of a Faft to be kept on the Account of Christian Shaw, &c. 193

The Publisher fincerely thanks his numerous Subscribers, for their liberal encouragement of this Work, which has far exceeded his most fanguine expectations. While he has, at a confiderable trouble and expence, collected Old Manuscripts, and other materials on the fubject, befides what were promised in his Prospectus, and by that means he has been enabled to make his Work more complete, he has the fatisfaction to think, that the most of his Subscribers will be well pleased with the Work. However, he is not of the opiniou that his Book will please every person, for that is what no Book has ever yet done.

The Publisher cannot with propriety omit returning his warment thanks to Thomas Bissland, Elq; of Fergussie; William McKerrell, Elq; Maxwelltown; Robert Paterson, Elq; Provost of Renfrew, and other Landed Gentlemen; the Faculty of Procurators, Paisley, and particularly Messel. William McWalter and Henry Wilson, Writers, for the pieces he received from them, and the interest they wook in the Work.

TREATISE ON WITCHCRAFT.

۶.

By Sir George Mackenzie of Rolehaugh, who was king's advocate, and one of the lords of the privy council in Scotland.

From his "Laws and Cuftomes of Scotland, in Mutters Criminal."

Printed in 1678.



CONTENTS.

Wierus' arguments against the punishing of witches-Answers to Wierus-Some observations which may perfuade a judge to be cautious in judging this crime-Upon what presumptions witches may be apprehended-Who are judges competent thereto- Pattion with the devil-Renouncing of baptism-The devil's mark-Threatening to do mischief, how punishable-Malefices where there are no connection between the caufe and the effect-The using magic arts for good ends, how punisbable-Confulting with witches, how punished - What the being defamed by the witches imports - A witch's confession not punifbable, except the thing confessed be possible-Whether the transportations confessed, be real, and though real, whether punishable—Whether a witch can cause any perfon be poffeffed - Whether penetration be poffible -Whether transformation be possible-Whether the devil can make brutes to speak, or raise forms-Whether witches can transfer difeafes, and whether it be lawful to feek their help for this-Whether witches can kill by their looks - Whether witches can procure love by their potions - How witches torment men by their images --Whether confessions before kirk sessions be relevant—Whe can be withe Jes in witchcraft-Witchcraft how punifiable by the civil laws of England and Scotland Con fulters of fortune-tellers, bow punished-

В

I HAT there are witches, divines cannot doubt, fince the word of God hath ordained that no witch fhall live; nor lawyers in Scotland, feeing our law ordains it to be punifhed with death. And though many lawyers in Holland, and effewhere, do think, that albeit there were witches under the law, yet there are none under the gospel; the devil's power having ceased, as to these, as well as in his giving responses by oracles.

I. Wierus, that great patron of witchcraft, endeavours to maintain his opinion by these arguments, 1. That fuch as are accused of witchcraft, are ordinarily filly old women, whole age and fex disposeth them to melancholy, and whole melancholy disposeth them to a madnefs, which should render their confessions very suspected, and in this crime there are feldom other proofs, whereas the things confessed are so horrid, that it cannot be imagined any reafonable creature would commit them. 2. God can only work the miracle afcribed to witches. he who is the author of nature being only able to alter or divert its course : And the devil doth but delude the fancy of poor creatures, as fevers and melancholy mifreprefent objects. Nor are fuch as are cheated in the one more guilty than they who are fick of the other. And it is fevere to burn men and women for doing that which is concluded impossible to be done by them. 3. It is unjust to punish them for doing ill by charms, except it could be first proved that these charms produced the effects that are punishable ; and lawyers should argue thus, those who kill or hurt men or beafts by unlawful means, are punishable by death. But fo it is, that witches and charmers kill men and beafts by unlawful means, and therefore ought to be punished by death, of which fyllogism Wierus denies the minor; for it can never be proved that verfes, croffes, or laying fleih in the threshold, &c. can deftroy men or beafts, these being causes very disproportionable to such effects, there being no contact betwixt the agent and patient in these cases. 4. Thefe

who execute the will of God are not punifhable, for that is their duty, and fo cannot be their crime. But fo it is, that whatever the devil or witches do, is decreed by God either for trial or punifhment expressly, and without his permission nothing can be done. And if the devil were not acting here by obedience, or were at liberty, he would not leave any one man undestroyed, or any of God's works undefaced.

But that there are witches, and that they are punish. able capitally, not only when they poifon or murder, but even for enchanting and deluding the world, is clear by an express text, Exod xxii. verse 18. " Thou shalt nor fuffer a witch to live." And it is observable, that the fame word which expresses a witch here, is that which is used in Exod. vii. to express those magicians who deluded only the people by transforming a rod into a ferpent, as Moles had done, though no perlon was prejudged by their cheat and illusion. Likeas, Lev. xxix. and 27. It is ordained that "a man or a woman that hath a familiar fpirit, or that is a wizard, shall furely be put to death; they shall stone them with stones; their blood shall be upon them." Which laws were in fuch obfervation amongst the Jews, that the witch of Endors J Sam. xxviii. was afraid to use her forcery before the kings because the king had cut off those who had familiar fpirits and wizards out of the land. And fo great indignation did the eternal God bear to this fin, that he did deftroy the ten tribes of Ifrael because they were addicted to it.

Nor were the Jews only enemies to this vice, but even the Heathens, following the dictates of nature, punifhed witches as enemies to the author of it; for the Perfians dafhed their heads againft flones, as Minling obferves, ad. Item lex Cornelia inft. de pub. and Tacitus, lib. ii. Annal. tells us that Publius Marcius and Pituanus, were executed for this crime; for which likewife Valerius Maximus, lib vi. cap. iii. tells us that Publicia and Lucinia were with threefcore and ten other Romans hanged.

But fince it is expressly condemned in scripture, and many general councils, such as Aurelian, Toletan, and Anaciritan, it should not be lawful for us to debate what the law hath expressly condemned, by the same reason, that we should deny witches, we must deny the truth of all history, ecclessific and secular. It is fure that the devil having the power and will to prejudge mea, cannot but be ready to execute all that is in witchcraft: And it is as credible that God would fuffer men to be convinced by these means, that there are spirits, and that by these means he would give continued proofs of his power in repressing the devil, and of the necessity that filly men have of depending upon his infinite power.

To the former arguments it may be answered, that as to the first, all fins and vices are the effects of delution ; nor are witches more deluded by melancholy, than murderers are by rage and revenge. And though it hath never been seen, that perfons naturally mad, have been either guilty of, or punished for this crime, the devil defigning in this crime to gain only fuch as can damu themselves by giving a free consent. Yet if madness could be proved, or did appear ; it would certainly defend both against the guilt and punishment : And therefore fuch a series of clear circumstances should concur before a perfon be found guilty of this crime, as friould fecure the pannel, and fatisfy the judge fully in the quærie. But fince daily experience convinces the world that there may be fuch a crime, and that the law exacts either confeffion, or clear proofs, who can condemn the law as rigorous in this cafe, fince, without believing thefe, there could be no justice administered, and whilst judges thunned to punish it in some cases, they behaved to fuffer it from the fame arguments to go unpunished in all cafes.

To the fecond, it is answered, that though neither the devil nor witches can work miracles, yet the offering to cheat the world by a commerce with the devil, and the very believing that the devil is able to do such things for them, should be a sufficient erime; but much more when

they believe all those things to be done by themselves, they giving their own express confent to the crime, and by concurring by all that in them is to the commission of it. Likeas, it is undeniable, that the devil knowing all the fecrets of nature, may, by applying actives to passives that are unknown to us, produce real effects which feem impossible.

To the third, though charms be not able to produce the effects that are punishable in witches, yet fince thefe effects cannot be produced without the devil, and that he will not employ himfelf at the defire of any who have not refigned themfelves wholly to him, it is very just that the users of these should be punished, being guilty at least of apostacy and herefy.

The fourth argument is but a mere and filly fophifm ; for though God in his providence permits at leaft all things that are done, to be done, yet fuch as contemn either the commands of him or his vicegerents, ought to be punifhed.

I cannot but acknowledge that there are fome fecrets in nature which would have been looked upon in the first authors as the effects of magic : And I believe that in the duller nations a philosopher drawing iron with a loadftone might have run a great rifk of being burned; and it is hard to give a judgment of Naudeus' learned book in favours of the Persian magicians, the Affyrian chaldeans, the Indian gymnofophifts, and the druids of the Gauls; for it cannot be denied but that many true mathematicians and physicians have passed for magicians in the duller ages of the world; but as to this, there is now no fear, fince learning hath fo fufficiently illuminated the world, fo as to diffinguish betwixt these two. But I and fill jealous of those fages who were frequented by fami-Har fpirits, though they were otherwife very excellent men, fuch as Porphir, Jamblieus, Plotin, and others, who pretended by the purity of their lives to be fo fpiritual, as to deferve the friendship of spirits : for besides that the primitive fathers and doctors of the church have teftified

again't fuch as mere magicians. It is not interflight how those fpirits that frequented them could be good, fince they were tempted to fall from the true religion to paganism, and did offer such factifices as the true God did never allow; and if such impostures were allowed, it were easy for any to defend themselves, being truly witches.

II. Albeit witchcraft be the greateft of crimes, fince it includes in it the groffeft of herelies, and blasphemics, and treafons against God, in preferring to the Almighty his rebel and enemy, and in thinking the devil worthier of being ferved and reverenced, and is accompanied with murder, poifoning, bestiality, and other horrid crimes: Yet I conclude only from this, that when witches are found guilty, they flould be most feverely punished, not with fcourging and banifhment, as the cultom of Savoy was related to be by Gothofred, hoc tit, but by the most ignominious of deaths. Yet from the horridnels of this crime, I do conclude, that of all crimes it requires the cleareft relevancy, and most convincing probation. And I condemn, next to the witches themfelves, those cruel and too forward judges, who burn perfons by thousands as guilty of this crime, to whom I shall recommend thefe confiderations.

r. That it is not prefumable that any who hear of the kindnefs of God to men, and of the devil's malice against them, of the rewards of heaven, and torments of hell, would deliberately enter into the fervice of that wicked fpirit, whom they know to have no riches to beflow, nor power to help, except it be allowed by permiffion that he may tempt men: and that he being a liar from the beginning, his premifes deferve no belief, efpecially fince in no man's experience he hath ever advantaged any perfon: whereas on the contrary, his fervice hath brought all who entered in it to the flake.

2. Those poor perfons who are ordinarily accused of this crime, are poor ignorant creatures, and oft-times women who understand not the nature of what they are ac-

cufed of and many militake their own fears and appreheations for witchcraft : of which I thail give you two inflances, one of a poor weaver, who, after he had confeffed witchcraft, being afked how he faw the devil, he anfwered, "like flies dancing about the candle." Another of a woman, who afked ferioufly, when the was accufed, if a woman might be a witch and not know it? And it is dangerous that thefe, who are of all others the moft fimple, thould be tried for a crime, which of all others is moft myflerious.

3. These poor creatures, when they are defamed, become fo confounded with fear, and the close prifon in which they are kept, and fo starved for want of meat and sleep, (either of which wants is enough to diforder the ftrongelt reason) that hardly wifer and more ferious people than they would escape distraction : and when men are confounded with fear and apprehension, they will unagine things very ridiculous and abfurd; and as no man would escape a profound melancholy upon such an occasion, and amidft fuch ufages; therefore I remit to phylicians and others to confider what may be the effects of melancholy, which hath oft made men, who appeared otherwife folid enough, imagine they were horfes, or had loft their nofes, &c. And fince it may make men err in things which are obvious to their fenfes, what may be expected as to things which transcend the wifeft mens reason.

4. Most of these poor creatures are tortured by their keepers, who being perfuaded they do God good fervice, think it their duty to vex and torment poor prisoners: and I know ex certiffima scientia *, that most of all that ever were taken, were tormented after this manner, and this usage was the ground of all their confession; and albeit the poor miscreants cannot prove this usage, the actors being the only witness, yet the judge should be afraid of it, as that which at first did elicit the confession; and for fear of which they dare not retract it.

* From cortain knowledge.

5. I went when I was a justice-depute to examine fome women who had confessed judicially, and one of them, who was a filly creature, told me under fecrecy, that the had not confeffed becaufe she was guilty, but being a poor creature, who wrought for her meat, and being defamed for a witch, the knew the would flarve, for no perfon thereafter would either give her meat or lodging, and that all men would beat her, and hound dogs at her, and that therefore she defired to be out of the world; whereupon the wept most bitterly and upon her knees called God to witness what she faid. Another told me that she was afraid the devil would challenge a right to her, after she was faid to be his fervant, and would haunt her, as the minister faid when he was defiring her to confess; and therefore she defired to die. And really ministers are ofttimes indifcreet in their zeal, to have poor creatures to confess in this; and I recommend to judges, that the wifest ministers should be fent to them, and those who are fent. should be cautious in this.

6. Many of them confess things which all divines conclude impossible, as transmutation of their bodies into beafts, and money into flones, and their going through close doors, and a thousand other ridiculous things, which have no truth nor existence but in their fancy.

7. The acculers here are masters, or neighbours who had their children dead, and are engaged by grief to fufpect these poor creatures. I knew one likewise burned because the lady was jealous of her with her husband : and the crime is so odious that they are never affisted or defended by their relations.

8. The witneffes and affizers are afraid that if they escape, that they will die for it, and therefore they take an unwarrantable latitude. And I have observed that fcarce ever any who were accused before a country affize of neighbours did escape that trial.

9. Commiffions are granted ordinarily to gentlemen, and others in the country who are fufpested upon this account; and who are not exactly enough acquainted with the nature of this crime, which is fo debateable amongft the moft learned; nor have the pannels any to plead for them, and to take notice who are led as witneffes; fo that many are admitted who are teffes inhabiles *, and fufpected : and albeit their confeffions are fent to, and advifed by the counfel before fuch commiffions be granted, yet the counfel cannot know how thefe confeffions were emitted, nor all the circumflances which are neceffary and cannot be known at a diffance. Very many of thefe poor filly women do re feal at the flake from the confeffions they emitted at the bar, and yet have died very penitent : and as it is very prefumable that few will accufe themfelves, or confefs againft their own life, yet very many confefs this crime.

111. The method I shall use in treating of this crime shall be, 1. Upon what suspicion witches may be appre-2 What judges are competent. 3. What hended. ditties are relevant. 4. What probation is fufficient. 5. What is the ordinary punifhment. As to the first, T know it is ordinary in Scotland not only that magistrates do apprchend witches almost upon any dilation, but even gentlemen, and fuch as are mafters of the ground, do likewife make them prifoners, and keep them fo till they transmit them at their pleasure to justices of peace, magistrates, or fome open prifons. But all this procedure is most unwarrantable. For gentlemen, and fuch as are vefted with no authority, should upon no account, without a fpecial warrant, apprehend any upon fulpicion that they are witches, fince to apprehend is an act of jurifdiction; and therefore I think no prifon should receive any as fuspected of witchcraft, until th y know that the perfon offered to them, be apprehended by lawful authority. 2. Since imprisonment is a punishment, and conftantly attended with much infamy to the name, and detriment to the affairs of him who is imprifoned, especially in witchcraft, I do conclude, that there must to ne pre-

* Improper witheffes.

fumption precede all inquifition. For the meaneft degrees of inquifition, though without captor, does fomewhat defame; and that the perfon fhould not be apprehended, except it appear; by the event of the inquifition, that fhe lies under either many or pregnant fufpicions; fuch as that fhe is defamed by other witches; that fhe hath been herfelf of an evil fame; that fhe hath been found charming, or that the ordinary inftruments of charming be found in her houfe. And according to Delrio's opinion, lib. v. fect. ii, ad affumendas informationes, fufficiunt levia judicia, fed gravia requiruntur ad hoc ut citetur reus, & ut judex fpecialiter inquirat *.

IV. Witchcraft was crimen utriufque fori, + by the eanon law; and with us the kirk feffions ufed to inquire into it, in order to the fcandal; and to take the confeffion of the parties, to receive witneffes against them; as is clear by the procefs of Janet Barker and Margaret Lawder, December 9th 1643. But fince fo much weight is laid upon the depositions there emitted, kirk-feffions should be very cautious in their procedures.

By the act of parliament Q. M. 9 parl. 73. act. All fheriffs, lords of regalities, and their deputes, and all other judges having power to execute the fame, are ordained to execute that act against witchcraft; which can import no more, but that they should concur to the punishment of the crime, by apprehending, or imprisoning the party sufpected : but it doth not follow, that because they may concur, that therefore they are judges competent to the cognition of the crime; fince the relevancy in it is oft-times so intricate, and the procedure requires necessarily for much arbitrarines, and the punishment is so fevere, that these confiderations jointly should appropriate the cognition thereof folely to the justice

• In order to take information, light trials fuffice, but particular • ones are required to this one, that the perfon accufed be fummoned, and that the judge may make fpecial enquiry.

· Crime examinable by both courts.

court. Nor find I any inflances wherein these inferior courts have tried this crime. And albeit the council do oft-times grant commissions to countrymen, yet that feems dangerous; nor can I see why, by express act of parliament, it should have been appointed, that no commission should be granted for trying murder, and yet witchcraft should be fo tried by commissions. The justices then are the proper judges in witchcraft.

V. As to the relevancy in this crime, the first article useth to be paction to ferve the devil, which is certainly relevant per fe, without any addition, as is to be feen in all the indictments, especially in that of Margaret Hutchison, August 10th 1661. And by Delrio, carpz. p. 1. quest. 47. and others; but because the devil useth to appear in the similitude of a man, when he desireth these poor creatures to serve him; therefore they should be interrogate, if they knew him to be the devil when they condescended to his fervice.

Paction with the devil is divided by the lawyers, in expressum & tacitum, an express and tacit paction. Expreis paction is performed either by a formal promife given to the devil then present, or by presenting a supplication to him, or by giving the promife to a proxy or commiffioner empowered by the devil for that effect, which is used by some who dare not see himself. The formula fet down by Delrio, is, I deny God, creator of heaven and earth, and I adhere to thee, and believe in thee. But by the journal books it appears, that the ordinary form of express paction confessed by our witness is a fimple promife to ferve him. Tacit paction is either when a perfon who hath made no express paction, useth the words or figns which forcerers ule, knowing them to be fuch, either by their books, or difcourfe; and this is condemned as forcery, Can. 26. queft. 5. and is relevant to infer the crime of witchcraft, or to use these words and figns, and though the ufer know them not to be fuch ; it is no crime, if the ignorance be probable, and if the uler be content to abstain, Delrio, lib. ii. queft. 4.

VI. Renouncing of baptism is by Delrio made an effect of paction, yet with us it is per se "relevant, as was found in the former process of Margaret Hutchison; and the folemnity confessed by our witches, is by putting one hand to the crown of the head, and another to the sole of the foot, renouncing their baptism in that posture. Delrio tells us, that the devil useth to baptise them of new, and to wipe off their brow the old baptism : and our witches confess always the giving them new names, which are very ridiculous, as Red-shanks, Sergeant, &e.

VII. The devil's mark ufeth to be a great article with us. but it is not per se found relevant, except it be confessed by them, that they got that mark with their own confent: quo casu +, it is equivalent to a paction. This mark is given them, as is alledged, by a nip in any part of the body, and it is blue; Delrio calls it ftigma, or character. lib. ii. queft. 4. and alledges that it is fometimes like the imprefiion of a hare's foot, or the foot of a rat, or fpider. 1. v. fect. 4. num. 28. Some think that it is impoffible there can be any mark which is infenfible, and will not bleed; for all things that live must have blood, and fo this place behaved both to be dead and alive at once, and behoved to live without aliment; for blood is the aliment of the body ; but it is very eafy to conceive that the devil may make a place infentible at a time, or may apply things that may fqueeze out the blood.

This mark is difcovered among us by a pricker, whole ' trade it is, and who learns it as other trades; but this is a horrid cheat; for they alledge that if the place bleed not, or if the perfon be not fenfible, he or fhe is infallibly a witch. But as Delrio confeffes, it is very hard to know any fuch mark, à nevo, clavo, vel impertigine naturali ‡ and there are many pieces of dead fleft which are infenfible even in living bodies; and a villain who ufed this trade with us, being in the year 1666, apprehended for other

* By itfelf.

† In which cafe.

+ From a mark, or a natural infenfibility.

villanies, did confess all this trade to be a mere cheat.

VIII. Threatening to do mischief, if any evil follow immediately, hath been too ordinarily found a relevant article to infer witchcraft with us. Thus Agnes Finnie was purfued in anno 1643, upon the general article of having witched feveral perfons, and particularly for thefe articles, 1. That William Fairlie having nick-named and called her Annie Winnie, fhe fware in rage he fhould go halting home, and within twenty-four hours he took a palfy. 2. That Beatrix Nifbit refufing to pay the faid Agnes the annual rent of two dollars owing by Hector Nisbit her father, she told her she should repent it, and within an hour thereafter fhe loft her tongue, and the power of her right fide. 3. That Janet Greintoun having refused to carry away two herrings she had bought from the faid Agnes, and to pay for them, fhe told her it should be the last meat she should eat, and within a little after the fell fick : against which articles it was there alledged that this libel was not relevant, and could not go to the knowledge of an inquest. 1. Because no means were condescended upon from which the witchcraft was inferred; and if this libel were relevant, it would be relevant to libel generally that the pannel were a witch. 1. Affizers are only judges to the matter of fact, and not to what confifts in jure*; but fo it is, that if this libel were to pais to the knowledge of an inquest, all the debate in jure behoved to be before the affize before whom the pannels procurators behoved to debate how far minæ & damnum sequutum + are relevant, and how far any person. is punishable as a witch, though no charms or other means commonly used by witches be condescended upon ; and as to the threatenings, they were not relevant, feeing they had not all the requisites which are expressed by the doctors as requisite, for they were not specific,

† In law. † Threatening and damage following thereon. C.

bearing the promife to do a particular ill, as that Fairlie should take a palfy, or Nifbit lofe her tongue 2. There was not a preceding reason of enmity proved, nor is it probable that for fo fmall a matter as a herring, or the annual rent of two dollars, she would have killed any perfon, and exposed herfelf to hazard; nor was the effect immediate, nor fuch as could have proceeded from any other natural cause, without all which had concurred. Delrio, lib. 5. fect 3. is very clear, that minæ etiam cum damno fequuto*, are not fo much as a prefumption: but though all these did concur, it is very clear, both from Delrio, ibid. and Farin. queft. 5. num. 37. That all thefe threatenings are not fufficient to infer the crime of witch-Lastly, it was offered to be proved, that some of craft. these persons died of a natural disease, depending upon caufes preceding that threatening : notwithflanding of all which, the libel was found relevant, and the was burned. But I think this decifion very hard, and very contrary to the opinion of all received writers, who think, that albeit minæ be adminiculatæ† with all the former advantages, & probatæ de ea quæ folet minas exequi‡, yet the fame are only fufficient to infer an arbitrary punishment, not corporal, but pecuniary; and certainly fuch a wicked cultom as threatening, is in itfelf a trime: and thus it was only well found to be crimen in fuo generes, in the process led against Katherine Ofwald, Nov. 11th 1629.

1X. Sometimes articles are libelled, wherein the malefice hath no dependence at all upon the means used : and thus it was libelled against Margaret Hutchison, August 20th 1661. That John Clark's wife being fick, she came to the bed fide when all the doors and windows were fast, and combed her head several nights; and the last of these nights she came to the bed fide, and put her hand to the woman's pap; whereupon the child died, which article was found relevant per se. And it washing

* Even threatening with following damage. † Threats attefted. ‡ And proven concerning her who was accultomed to execute these threatenings. § Crime in its own kind.

Belled against Janet Cock, September 7th 1661, that a woman called Spindie being at enmity with her, fhe gave her a cuff, whereupon Spindie immediately distracted; and being reproved therefore by the minister of Dalkeith, he immediately distracted; which article was likewife found relevant, being joined with fame and delation :which decifions are in my opinion very dangerous, for they want a fure foundation, and are precedents whereby judges may become very arbitrary. And against these I may oppone a third allegiance used in the former procels against Agnes Finnie, wherein it was alledged, that the conclusion of all criminal libels should be necessarily inferred from the deed fubfumed, and that conclusio femper fequitur debiliorem partem : nam libellus eft fyllogismus apodicticus, sed non probabilis *; and therefore except the libel could condefcend upon fome means ufed by the pannel, from which the malefice were neceffarily inferred, it could not be concluded that these malifices were done by her, or that the was guilty of the Thus Bodin, lib. 4. does conclude, that wrong done. veneficæ non funt condemnandæ licet fint deprehenfæ cum bufonibus, offibus, allifque instrumentis egredientes exovili licet oves immediate moriantur + And Perkins, cap. 6. afferts, that neither defamation nor threatenings, albeit what is threatened does follow, nor mala famat nor the defuncts laving the blame of their death upon the perfor accused (called inculpatio by the doctors), can infer this crime, though all thefe be conjoined; for in his opinion, nothing can be a sufficient ground to condemn a witch, except the pannel's own confession, or the depositions of two famous witneffes, deponing upon means uled by the pannel. And it is remarkable, that in the chapter' immediately subsequent to that wherein witches are or-

* Thata conclusion always follows the weaker party, for a likel' is an apodictic fyllogifm, but is not at al. probable.

dinarily to be put to death, God hath exprelly ordained that "out of the mouth of two or three witneffes every word shall be established." And in the process deduced against Ifobel Young for witchcraft, Feb. 4. 1629 and against Katherine Olwald, Nov. 11. 1629. This point is likewife debated, it being libelled against the faid Katherine, that by her witchcraft fhe cauled a cow give blood in flead of milk, and caufed a woman fall and break a rib in her fide. Against which it was alledged, that there was no necessary connexion there, inter terminum à quo & ad quem inter causam & effectum*: but on the contrary, the cow's giving blood for milk might proceed from another natural caule, viz. from lying upon an ant or emmet hill ; and therefore I think that becaufe we know not what virtue may be in herbs, flones, or other things which may be applied, it were very hard to find cures performed by the application of thele, without the using charms, or fpells, to be witchcraft : but when these outward applications are uled to do hurt ; as for inftance, if the faid Margaret Wallace, being at enmity with John Clark, and after she was forbidden to frequent his house, did continue to frequent the fame, and did throw in blood or any unufual thing upon his wife's pap : if the child who fucked the fame had thereafter died, I think this article, joined with preceding defamation of her by another witch, might have been found relevant, becaufe the was there in re illicita †. And fince the law cannot know exactly what efficacy there is in natural causes, it may very well difcharge any fuch fuperstitious forbidden acts, as it pleafes, under the pain of witchcraft. Nor can thefe who are accused, complain of severity, fince fibi imputent ± that use these forbidden things against the express commandment of the law : and therefore fince the law and practice hath forbidden all charms, it is most just that these who use the same should be severely punished,

whatever the pretext be upon which they are used, or, after whatever way or manner, or to whatever end, whether good or bad.

X. Albeit per leg. 4 cod. de mal. & Math. these magic arts are only condemned, which tend to the destruction of mankind, but not these whereby men are cured, or the fruits of the ground preferved ; yet I have oft-times imputed this conflitution to Tribonian, who was a pagan and a fevere enemy to christians, or elfe that it behoved to be fo interpreted, or that thereby remedies, affisted by godly prayers were allowed, elfe what mean these words, fuffragia innocenteradhibita* Butsince I am informed from the ecclefiastic historians, as Zozim. lib 2. that Constantine was not yet turned christian when he past that constitutions but however this constitution is omitted in the Bafilicks; and the Glois fays, that our solyou is an amonadas des it was not thought fit to be mentioned in the repurgation of the laws and that conflictution was very well reprobated by Leo's 65 novel. And by the canon law, tit. de forti-legiis; and the general fanction of the former act of parliament leaves no place for this diffinction. Suitable to all which, John Brough was convicted for witchcraft, in anno 1643. for curing heafts, by caffing white ftones in water, and fprinkling them therewith; and for curing women, by washing their feet with fouth running water, and putting odd money in the water. Several other inftances are to be seen in the processes led in anno. 661. And the in-, stance of Drummond is very remarkable, who was burned, for performing many miraculous cures, albeit no malefice+ was ever proved.

X1. Confulting with witches is a relevant ditty with us, as was found against Allifon Jollie, per. Oct. 1596, and this is founded upon the express words of the act. The professing likewise skill in necromancy, or any such craft, is by the foresaid act of parliament, a relevant.

* Aids innocently ufed.

† Malefice in the Scots law fignifies an act or effect of witchcraft; C 3

article. For the full clearing of which act, it is fit to know that divination was either per dæmono-mantiam, the invocation of pagangods, or nanganiam, which was the prophecying for invocation of fome fublunary thing. Magnania is divided to necromantiam, which was a prophecying by departed fpirits, udromantiam, which was a divination by water, &c. All which fpecies and kinds of divinations bý any thing, is comprehended under the general prohibition of necromancy, and fuch like acts; fo that predictions and refponfes by the feive, and the fhear, and by the book, and all fuch cheats and fpecies of forcery are punifhable by death in this act. Yet thefe forbidden practices may fometimes be excufed by ignorance, or if it can be cleared, by circumftances, that the ufer defigned nothing but an innoccnt jeft or recreation, Delrio, lib. 4. cap. 18 quæft. 4,

XII. The last article in criminal libels useth ordinarily to be the being delated by other witches, which the doctors call diffamatio *, and we, common bruit, and open ' fame, which are never fustained as relevant per fe, but only joined with other relevant articles ; as is to be feen in the forefaid process of Margaret Hutchison, though I think that interloquutor very levere, fince if any of the former articles be per fe relevant, they need not the affisitance of fame and delation. Sometimes likewife. but with much more reafon, articles that are of them. felves irrelevant, are fustained relevant, being joined with fame and delation: an example whereof is to be feen in the oth article of the indictment against Janet Cock, Sep. 7. 1661. In which article she was accused for having recovered a child by charms, with the help of another witch, which other witch had confeffed the fame when the was confronted with the faid Janet; likeas, both of them were found lying above the child, whifpering one to another, and the blood of a dog was found fland.

* Defamation,

ing in a plate befide them ; which article was not fuffain. ed relevant per fe, but was found relevant, being joined with fame and delation.

XIII. The relevancy of this crime being thus difcuffed. the ordinary probation of it is, by confession or witneffes : but the probation here fhould bevery clear, and it fhould be certain that the perion who emitted it is not weary of life. or oppreffed with melancholy. 2. Albeit, non requiritur hie ut constet de corpore delicti *, this being a crime. which confifts oft-times in animo +; yet it ought to be fuch as contains nothing in it that is impossible or improbable. And thus albeit, Ifobel Ramfay did, upon the 20th of Aug. 1661, confess that the devil gave her fixpence, and faid that God defired him to give it her : and at another time a dollar, which turned thereafter into a flate-ftone ; the juffices did not find this confession, though judicial. relevant. And to know what things are of themselves impoffible for the devil to do, or at leaft what is believed to be impoffible, may be feen very fully treated of in Delrio's fecond book, where it is condescended that fuccubi & incubi funt poffibiles; id eft, that the devil may lie in the shape of a man with a woman, or in the shape of a woman with a man, having first formed to himfelt a body of condenfed air ; and upon fuch a confession as this, Margaret Lawder and others were convicted. It is likewise posfible for the devil to transport witches to their public conventions, from one place to another, which he may really do, by carrying them : and fundry witches were in anno 1665, burned in Culrofs upon fuch a confeffion as this.

XLV It may be, I confeis, argued, that fpirifs and immaterial fubftances cannot touch things material, and confequently can neither raife nor transport them; but if we confider how the adamant raifes and transports the iron.

• Not required this as it may coallitute the fubfance of the crime, † In the mind.

Digitized by Google

and how the foul of man, which is a fpirit, can raife or transport the body, and that a man's voice, or a mufical found is able to occasion great and extraordinary motions in other men, we may eafily conclude, that devils who are fpirits of far more energy, may produce effects furpaffing very far our understanding. And yet I do not deny but that the devil does fometimes perfuade the witches that they are carr ed to places where they never were, making those impressions upon their spirits, and acquainting them what was done there, which is done by impression images upon their brain, and which images are carried to. the exterior fenfes by the animal spirits, even as we fee the air carries the species of colours upon it, though in a very infenfible way: and thus we fee likewife, that the fumes of wine or melancholy will reprefent ftrange appari-. tions, and make us think them real. Nor ought it to beconcluded that becaufe those witches are only transported. in fpirit, or in dreams, that therefore they ought not to. be punished, fince none can be punished for dreaming ; and that becaufe those witches defire to have these dreams, and glory in them when they are awake : nor have any thefe dreams but fuch as have entered into a preceding paction. I know that the canon Epifcopi in the council of Anacir, (or the Aquilean council, as others call it) does. condemn these transportations as talse, and mere delusions, which are imprefied upon the fancy of poor creatures by the devil, & cum folus spiritus hæc patitur, nec non in animo. fed in corpore inveniri opinantur *, but that act of that council does not affert all transportations to be imaginary, and dreams, but only declares those who thought they followed Diana and Herodias to these public meetings, to be altogether feduced; for these indeed were feduced; for Herodias being dead long fince, could not be at their meetings. But from that it is unjuily concluded, that there are no real transportations, there being fo many

And when the fpirit of itfelf fuffers fuch things, they are fuppofed to afflict the body as well as the mind.

inftances of these transportations given, both in facred and profane story; and perfons having been found wounded, and having really committed murders and other infolencies, during these transportations.

XV. Whether it be poffible for a witch to caufe any perfon be poffeffed, by putting devils into their body, may be debated; and that it is possible, appears from the hiltory of Simon Magus, and many others, and is teftified to be true by St Jerome, in the life of St. Hilarion. And fince witches have confeffed that there are devils who obey one another, and that there are different degrees amongft them; why may not those of an inferior degree be forced, by virtue of a paction with those of a superior order, to possels men and women at the defire of witches ? Witches themselves have confessed that this hath been done. And I find by a decifion of the parliament of Tholodus, that devils have been heard to complain in those that were poffeffed, that they were put there by the enchantment of fuch and fuch women : But upon the other hand, it is not to be imagined that devils would obey mortal creatures, or that God would leave fo great a power to any of them to torment poor mortals : and the devil, who is a har from the beginning, is not to be believed, in faying that he is put there by enchantments; and though he makes fuch promifes to witches, yet he does in these but cheat them; and if the devil could poffeis at pleafure, we would fee many more poffeffed than truly there are.

XVI. The devil cannot make one folid body to penetrate another, queft. 17. and therefore I think that article libelled againit Margaret Hutchifon, of coming to John Clark's houfe, when doors and windows were fhut, fhould not have been admitted to probation, fince it is very probable they would have fearched the houfe after the fecond or third night's fear; and fhe could not penetrate doors nor walls.

XVII. The devil cannot transform one fpecies into another, as a woman into a cat, for elfe he behoved to

annihilate fome of the fubftance of the woman, or createfome more fubftance to the cat, the one being much more than the other; and the devil can neither annihilate or create, nor could he make the shapes return, nam non datur regressus à privatione ad habitum * : but if we confider the flrange tricks of jugglers, and the ftrange apparitions that Kercher and others relate from natural causes, we may believe that the devil can make a woman appear to be a beaft, & è contra +, by either abufing the fense of the beholders, or altering the medium, by inclofing them in the skin of the beast represented, or by inclosing them in a body of air, shaped like that which he would have them represent, and the ordinary relationof the witneffes, being wounded when the beaft was wounded, in which they were changed, may be likewife true, either by their being really wounded within the body of air in which they were inclosed, or by the devil's inflicting that wound really himfelf, which is Delrio's opinion. But it would feem hard to condemn any perfon upon the confession of what seems almost impossible in itself : and I cannot allow inftances in the journal books, where poor creatures have been burned upon fuch confessions, without other ftrong adminicles.

XVIII. The devil may make brutes to fpeak, or at leaft fpeak out of them, queft. 18:

He can also raife florms in the air, and calm these that are raifed, quelt. 11. And yet it being libelled againit Janet Cock, that the faid to these who were carrying a witch to be executed, "Were it not a good sport if the devil should take her from you;" likeas, a great florm did overtake them when they were carrying her to the place, it having been a great calm both before and after; yet this article was not fultained relevant, fince it might have proceeded from folly, or jest, or vanajactantia \dagger .

• When the fhape is defiroyed, it is impossible to reflore it. † On the other hand. ‡ Vain boafing.

Digitized by Google

XIX. The devil may inflict difeafes, which is an effect he may occafion applicando activa paffivis *, and by the fame means he may likewife cure : a clear inflance whereof appears in the marriage-knot And not only may he cure difeafes laid on by himfelf, as Wierus obferves, but even natural difeafes, fince he knows the natural caufes and the origin of even thole natural difeafes, better than phyficians can, who are not prefent when difeafes are contracted, and who being younger than he, muft have lefs experience. And it is as untrue, that Divus Thomas obferves, who afferts that cures performed by the devil cannot continue, fince his cures are not natural.

And fince he both may make fick, and may make whole, it follows that he may transfer a difease from one person to another. And I find that it being libelled against Margaret Hutchifon, that she took a difease off a woman to put it on a cat: it was alledged that this article was not relevant; because, I. Una faga non potest effe ligans & folvens in codem morbo+. 2. That in fuch tranfactions as thefe, the devil never used to interpose his skill, except where he was a gainer; and therefore though he would transfer a difease from a brute beast to a rational creature, yet he would never transfer a difease from a rational creature to a brute beaft. both these defences were repelled. Many witches likewife confess that they cannot cure diseases, because they are laid on by witches of a superior order, who depend upon spirits of a higher degree.

Some think that they may innocently employ a witch to take off the difeafe impofed by another; and lay it upon the witch who impofed it, even as men may innocently borrow money from a ulurer, to be employed for pious ules, or may caufe an infidel fwear by his falle gods, for eliciting truth: and that in this manner devils are rather punifhed than ferved. But fince all commerce

+ By app lying actives to paffives.

The fame witch cannot both caufe and cure a difeafe.

with devils is unlawful, this practice is juffly reprobated by D. Autun, p. 2. difcourfe 48. But yet it is thought lawful to all who are bewitched, to defire the bewitchers to take off the difeafe, if it can be removed without a new application to the devil, but only by taking away the old charm; or it is lawful to any to remove the charm or figa of it, if it be in their power, D. Autun. pag. 825.

XX. Witches may kill by their looks, which looks being full of venomous fpirits, may infect the perfon upon whom they look, and this is called fafcinatio phyfica, fed fafcinatio vulgaris, quæ dicitur fieri per oculos tenerorum puerorum vel parvorum porcorum vana eft & ridicula, Del. lib. 3. q. 4 fect. 1.

I know there are who think all kinds of fascination by the eyes, either an effect of fancy in the perfor affected, or elfe think it a mere illufion of the devil, who perfuades witches that he can befow upon them the power of killing by looks, or elfe the devil really kills, and afcribes it falfely to their looks : whereas others contend, that by the received opinion of all hiftorians, men have been found to be injured by the looks of witches; and why may not witches poifon this way, as well as the Bafilisk doth: or why may not the fpirits in the eye affect as well as the breath ? or why may not looks kill as well as raife paffions in the perfon looked upon? nor can it be denied but that blearednefs is begot by blearednefs; and that menstruous women will spoil a mirror by looking upon it. Likeas there feems even fome ground for it in feripture; for, Dent. 28 34. " It is faid that a man's eyes shall be evil towards his brother " And fome likewife endeavour by confequence from Matth. 20. 15. "Is thine eye evil :" the word Bassans fignifying in scripture both to bewitch and Some likewisc think that St. Paul, Gal. 3. 1. to envy. alludes to this received opinion, but conjecture doth fo

* Natural witchers is the effects of natural capies, but that which is produced by the eyes of certain perions or animals, is vain and ridiculous.

much over-rule all this affair, that it were hard to fix erimes upon to flender grounds; and therefore though where witches confels that they did kill by their looks, their confellion and belief may, if they be otherwife of a found judgment, make a very confiderable part of a erime, where it is joined with other probabilities, yet per fe it is hardly relevant.

XXI. It may be also doubted whether witches can by amorous potions inchant men or women to love; and though it may feem that these being acts of the foul, cannot be raifed by any corporeal means, yet l. 4. c. de. Malef. & Mathemat. makes this possible, and punishable, corum scientia punienda, & severissimis merito legibus vindicanda, qui magicis accincti artibus pudicos ad libidinem de fixifie animos deteguntur* : but this law speaks only of luft, and not of love, as I conceive. Nor can it. be denied, but that not only witches, but even naturalists may give potions that may incline men or women to luft. And therefore the queftion ftill remains, whether witches may incline men or women by potions to a fancy and kindnels for any particular perfon; and though potions may incline men to madnefs, yet it doth not follow that therefore they may incline them to love. And though D. Autun doth bring many arguments from hiftory, and pretends that the devil may raife and excite the old fpecies of love which lies hidden in the body, and may thereby form a paffion, yet these are too conjectural grounds to be the foundation of a criminal fentence. The Bafilicks make the punishment of this to be deportation, and fo fupplies the former law.

XXII. Witches do likewife torment mankind, by making images of clay or wax, and when the witches prick or punce thefe images, the perfons whom thefe images reprefent, do find extreme torment, which doth

• The several punishments ought to be inflicted on those, whe, by magic arts, force chaste perfons to the committion of acts of impurity.

not proceed from any influence there in ages have upon the body tormented, but the devil toth by natural means raife thefe torments in the perfon formented, at the fame very time that the witches do prick or punce, or hold to the fire thefe images of clay or wax; which manner of torment was lately confelled by fome witches in Invernels, who likewife produced the images, and it was well known they hated the perfon who was tormented, and upon a confession to adminiculate, witches may very judicioully be found guilty, fince conflat de corpore delicit de modo de linquendi & inimicitiis preview.

XXIII. It is ordinarily doubted whether confessions emitted before the kirk feffions in this cale be fufficient : but this I have treated more fully in the sitle of probation by confession. Only here I shall oblerve, that Chriftian Stewart was found art and part of the bewitching Patrick Ruthven, by laying on him a heavy lickneis with a black clout, which the herfelf had confelled before feveral ministers, notaries, and others, at dive fe times ; all which confessions were proved ; and upon these repeated confessions she was burned, Nov. 1596. Margaret Lawder was convicted upon confession emitted before the magiftrates and minifters of Edinburgh, albeit paft from in judgment, Dec. 9. 1643. fee that book of adjournal, pag. And if the confession be not fully adminiculate, law-349. yers advile that confessors should be subjected to the torture, which is not ufual in Scotland. And it is very observable that the juffices would not put James Welsh to the knowledge of an inquest, though he had confessed himfelf a witch before the prefbytery of Kirkeydbright, because he was minor when he confessed the crime, and the confession was only extra-judicial, and that he now retracted the fame; but becaufe he had fo grofsly prevaricated, and had delated fo many honeft perfons, they ordained him to be fcourged and put in the correction

* It is evident from the nature of the crime mentioned juft now, of their hatred and previous malice.

House, April 17th 1662. It was proved against Margaret Wallace, March 20. 1622. that the faid that if it could be proved that the was in Greg's house, the thould be guilty of all the ditty; and therefore it being proved that the was in Greg's houle, that probation was alledged by the advocate to be equivalent to a confellion, as was found against Patrick Cheyn : to which it was replied, that this could amount to no more than a lie; and in my opinion, it could not have even the firength of an extra-Judicial confession, but rather imported a denial of the crime. XXIV. The probation by witness in this crime is very difficult, and therefore fooli criminis *, or other confessing witches are adduced ; but though many of them concur, their depolitions folely, are not efteemed as fufficient, ne vel ad pænam extraordinariam imponendam +, though 'fome think the fame fufficient to that end, because of that general brocard, ex multiplicatis indiciis debilibus refultare indicia indubitata. But Delrio afferts, that the con-jection of fuch testimonies is not fullicient, "nunquan-fenim", faith he, "quæ fua natura dubia funt pofiunz facere rem indubitatem ut nec multa agraunum fanum nes multa non alba unus album nec multa tepida unum callidum f. And that the tellimony of one confelling witch was not found sufficient to file the pannel, is clear by the process of Allifon Jollie, who was affoilzied pen. Oct. 1596, albeit Janet Hepburn, another witch confest that the faid Alifon had cauled her bewitch Hobel Hepburn, whereof she died ; but though witchcraft cannot be proved per focios criminis δ_i though dying and penitent witches. yet it may be doubted if the confulting witches may not be proved by two witches who were confulted : for if this be not a fufficient probation, it would be impossible to prove confulting any other manner of way,

Accomplices in the crime. TNot to impore extraordinkry putifiments. A multitude of weak evidences can nover eftablish one undoubted fact, as many fick cannot nuce one in health, nor many black figures a white one, nor many cold fubfiances a warm one. § By accomplices in the crime. D a

The perfons to whom the injuries are done by the witches, are admitted to be witneffes : thus Katherine Wardlaw was admitted against Margaret Hutchison ; but fometimes they are only admitted cum nota, if the probation be not otherwife weak, and thus William Young and Agnes Hutchifon were only admitted cum nota, against Beatrix Leslie, August 1661. And in that procels likewife they received only Agnes Rols cum nota. because the was the miltress of the two women who were maleficiat. Neilfon was admitted to be an affizer againft Margaret Wallace, though he was brother-in-law to John Nicol, who had given information for raifing the ditty, because the ditty was not at Nicol's instance; and vet Starling was set from being an affizer, becaufe Moor, who was alledged to be one of the perfons maleficiat, was his brother-in-law. March 2. 1622. Dickson was there likewife admitted to be an affizer, though he affifted the bailie in taking her, which was found the office of a good citizen, and though he had deadly feud against her hufband, fince it was not proved he had any against herfelf.

Women are received witneffes in this crime, as is clear by the procels againft Margaret Wallace, and all the proceffes in August 1661. The not shedding of tears hath been used as a mark and presumption of witchcraft, Sprenger, mal. malef. p. 3. q. 15. because it is a mark of impenitence; and because several witches have confessed they could not weep: but the being accused of so horrid a crime may occasion a deep melancholy; and melancholy being cold and dry, stinders the shedding of tears; and great griefs do rather aftonish than make one weep.

XXV. The punishment of this crime is with us death by the forefaid act of parliament, to be execute as well against the user as the seeker of any response or confultation, & de practica. The doom bears, to be worried at the stake, and burned.

By the civil law, confulters were "punished by death

1. 5. c. de mafef. & mathem. nemo arufpicem confulat, aut mathematicum nemo ariolum, angurum et vatum prava confessio nonticescat fileat omnibus rer petuo divinandi curiolitas*. In which law, fortune-tellers are alfo punishable ; though with us, dumb perfons who pretend to foretell future events, are never punified capitally. But yet I have feen them tortured, by order from the council, upon a reprefeatation that they were not truly dumb, but (feigning themselves to be fo) abused and cheated the people. The forefaid law is renewed in the Bafilicks 1. 31 h. t. under seavera wird pairings in aynalo understaden un avya, je zedavich du gia di guéos detre nadoziedoan 4. Histo ol ge Xavyaroi zai ol hadol huge ee andred date hardenei endan. But Farin, and others think, that where no perion is injured, death flould not be inflicted; and that imprilon. ment and banishment is now practifed by all nations in that cafe, lib. 1. tom. 3. queft. 20. num. 89. & Clarus. fect. herefis num ult. But Perezeus thinks this too favourable a punishment, except the ufers of these curious arts. were induced thereto, out of mere fimplicity, & fine dolo malo 1: but with us no fuch diffinction can be allowed by the juffices, who mult find all libels relevant, which bear confulring with witches, and that ditty being proved, they must condemn the pannel to die; albeit I think the council may alter the punishment, if it be clear that the afer of thele acts had no wicked defign nor intercourfe with the devil therein.

XXVI. By the law of England, witchcraft was of old punished fometimes by death, and fometimes by exile; but 1. Jac. this following flatute was made, which I here fet down, because it is very special.

* It fhall not be lawful for any one to confult a fortune-teller, or one pretending to forstel events by any mathematical rules for all their declarations are criminal, and turiofity for dividation ought to be effectually refrained.

+ Let none feek advice by the art of divination, for the Chaldeans, and magicians, by no means different the truth, wherefore they sught to be fubjected to capital punifhment or public feourging.

‡ And without any evil defign.

Digitized by Google

D 3

"If any perion or perions shall use, practife, or exercise invocation or conjuration of any evil and wicked fpirit, or shall confult, covenant with, entertain, employ, feed or reward, any evil or wicked fpirit ; to, or for, any intent or purpose, or take up any dead man, woman, or child, out of his, her, or their grave, or any other place where the dead body refleth, or the fkin, bone, or any part of a dead perfon to be imployed or used in any manner of witch-craft, forcery, charme, or inchantment; or shall ufe, piactife, or exercife any witch-eraft, inchantment, charm or forcery, whereby any perfon shall be killed, destroyed, walted, confumed, pined, or lamed, in his, or her body, or any part thereof : that then every fuch offender or offenders, their aiders, abbetters, and counfellors, being of any the faid offence, duely and lawfully convicted : and attainted, shall suffer pains of death, as a Fellon, or fellons, and shall lofe the priviledge, and benefit of Clergie; and Sanctuary. If any perfon or perfons take upon him or them, by witch-craft, inchantment, charm, or forcery, to tell or declare, in what place any treasure of Gold, or Silver, should or might be found, or had in the earth, or other fectet places: Or where goods or other things loft, or floin, are become : Or whereby any cattell or goods of any perfon, shall be destroyed, or to hurt or destroy any perfon in his, or her body, albeit the fame be not effected or done ; being therefore lawfully convicted. shall for the faid offence fuffer Imprilonment by the fpace of a whole year, without baile or mainprife. Once every quarter of the year these Mountebanks are to mount the pillory, and to fland thereupon in fome Mercat Toun fix hours, and there to confesse his or her errour, and offence.



Digitized by Google

يديدة فبالم

THE BEWITCHING

SIR GEORGE MAXWELL OF POLLOK.

Account of Sir George Maxwell, and his fon John.

Taken from Crawford's hiftory of the faire of Renfrew.

" Mr. GEORGE MAXWELL of Pollok, obtained the honour of knighthood from King Charles 11. He was a gentleman of fingular accomplifhments, and juftly efteemed a perfon eminent for piety, learning, and other good qualifications. Sir George deceafed anno 1677. To whom fucceeded John his fon and heir; which John was raifed to the dignity of baronet, by king Charles IId's letters patent, bearing date, at Whitehall, the 12th of April 1682 He was, by King William, nominated one of his privy council for Scotland, upon the first confitution thereof; and afterwards, in the year 1696, was appointed one of the lords commiffioners of the treafury of exchequer; and, in 1699, conflituted one of the fenators of the college of juffice, and lord juffice clerk."

Letter which Sir John Maxwell of Pollok fent to George Sinclair, profeffor of philofophy in the college of Glafgow, along with the account of the bewitching of his father.

SIR,

- Pollok, 24th June 1684.
- I fend you herewith the true account my father caufed

me write from his own mouth, which is the fureft relation I can give, either of his own trouble, or what concerns Janet Douglas, first discoverer of these pictures. There fell out fome less material circumstances in the family, during her abode there, whereby it fully appeared, that she knew what was done in distant places, and understood languages. For instance, when a chapter in the Greek New Testament was read, she made us understand by signs what the purposes were, (for at that time she was dumb, whether really or counterfeitly, it is hard to determine) and did exactly give an account to myself what we did at two miles distant from the place where she was, without any information given to her which I knew of. I reft your affectionate friend,

JOHN MAIWELL.

Taken from Sir George Maxwell's account of his being bewitched.

Upon the 14th of October 1676, my father was furprifed at Glafgow, in the night time, with a hot and tiery diftemper; and coming home the next day, he was fixed to his bed. The phyfician, fearing a pleuresy and a fever, opened a vein, and the application of medicaments being made, the fiery heat was abated; he remaining for feven weeks together under a great pain. chiefly in his right fide, though not fixed to his bed. There had come to Pollok-town a young dumb girl, but from whence was not known, who had remained there for four weeks before, but feldom frequenting Sir George Maxwell's house, till at length she came to some more familiarity and converfe with, his two daughters And. having observed Sir George fick and weak in his body, the fignified unto them, That there was a woman, whofe, fon had broke his fruit-yard, that did prick him in the fides.

And feeing this woman one day in the hall of Pollok amongst a great many other company, the affured his daughter, that this was the woman; and the day following, the told the gentleman, That this woman (whole
name was Janet Mathie, reliet of (John Stewart, under. miller in Shaw-mill) had formed a wax pisture with pine in the fide, which was to be found in herhoufe, in a hole behind the fire, offering to bijing'it unto them, providing the were accompanied with men to protect her from violence. At first they hardly understood her, till the went to one of the gentlewoman sclolets, and bringing thence a little bees-wax, she plyed it before the fire, shewing the dimensions and quantity of the picture. The gentlewoman regarded not the information, because they thought it fabulous ; yet his two fervants, Laurence Pollock, and Andrew Martin, knowing how much the girl loved their master, and knowing that his life was in hazard, if this picture were not found, refolved at -all adventures to try whether the information were true or falle; and therefore going along with her to the faid Janet Mathie's house, one of them planted himself on one fide of the fire, and the other on the other fide, while, in the mean time, the little girl coming quickly by Laurence Pollock, putteth her hand in the hole BEhlud the fire, and then flips into Andrew Martin beneath his cloak, the waxen effigy, which had two pins in it, one'in each fide, but that in the right fide, fo long as to pierce through to the other ; that in the left was not fo long, nor fo deeply thrust in. This picture being brought to Pollok, Sir George's fon, without acquainting his father, apprehended Janet Mathie, procuring the next day the Lord Rols's order for conveying her to prifon. She being interrogated touching the picture, after feveral fubterfuges, alledged, " It was the deed of the dumb girl."

It was also enquired, whether Sir George or his Lady had given her at any time provocation to this malice? But it was well known, they had been courteous to her; and, upon her complaints, had rebuked fome for fpreading bad reports upon her name, as not appearing "fufficiently well founded to a conviction. Only upon the 14th of October above specified, before Sir George went to Glafgow, he had called before him a fervant in Pollok-town, that had broken his orchard in harvest last. who confessed the fact, and that Hugh Stewart, a fon of Janet Mathie's, was his complice. But a bye-ftander de-. clared, That he was not now in Pollok land, but in the Darnly. To whom Sir George replied, I hope my fingers may reach him in Darnly. This was all which could be thought a provocation to Mathie, no harm be, ing done in the meantime to her fon, whom Sir George to this hour doth not fo much as know by the face. but hath fuffered him all the time of his fickness to live in his mother's house, even fince her imprisonment. In the meantime Mathie remaining obfinate, was fearched for infenfible marks before the meriff-depute of Renfrew, and many famous witneffes, at Paifley, and there were very many found upon her.

After the finding of the picture of wax forefaid, there was fome abatement of Sir George's ficknefs, but not to any obfervable degree, fo low was he brought. But upon the 4th of January following, his ficknefs recurred with that violence, that for four or five days, his friends and relations had no great confidence of his life. But they were more amazed on the 7th of January, being the Sabbath day, when they had an express from the dumb girl, who was at Pollok-town, but could not get over the water to the houfe, the river being fo fwelled at that time, fignifying that John Stewart, Mathie's eldeit fon, had four days fince formed an effigy of clay, for taking away Sir George's life. And when the was called for, fhe declared, it was in his houfe, beneath the bolfter, among the bed-ftraw.

The next day following, James Dunlop of Househill, and Ludowick Stewart of Achinhood, with some of Sir George's fervants, went to Stewart's house, taking the little girl with them, refolving to make a very exact trial, that it might not be faid, that the dumb girl had brought any thing hither. Wherefore they cauled John Stewart himself to light a candle and hold it, while Ludowick Stewart, and another did, in his fight, lift the clay effigy from

among the bed-flraw, beneath the bolfter (the little gift all the while flanding at a diffance from the place), but the picture having been made only three or four days before, and not fufficiently hard, did break into two pieces. In it were three pins, one in each fide, and one in the breaft. Stewart had nothing to fay for himfelf, but that he knew not who had put that thing there. He was inflantly apprehended, and fo was a fittle fifter of his, lately entered into the fourteenth year of her age, named Annabil. Stewart, who was faid to have whilpered before fomewhat of the waxen effigy. This poor creature proved thereafter, through God's fayour, a key to the detection of making both the pictures.

At first she was very obstinate, but the next day she confessed, "That being present in her brother's house the 4th of January, while the clay picture was formed, the Black gentleman being present, (which was the name she gave the devil) together with Beffie Weir, Margery Craig, Margaret Jackson, and her brother John." But when confronted with her brother, she did not with confidence adhere to her confession. Upon the finding of this picture, Sir George did very observably recover in his health, and all the pain which was in his fide, did, by degrees, wear away.

John Stewart remained, notwithflanding his fifter's confeffion, above measure obstinate, until he was fearched the next day for infensible marks, whereof he had great plenty; at the finding whereof, he was so confounded, that immediately he confessed his paction with the devil, and almost all the other heads expressed in his judicial confession after written; and declared, " That his accomplices who formed the effigy with him were the fame his fifter had named." She also came to a free and full confession of her paction with the devil, and her accession to her forming both of the waxen picture in her mother's house, and of the clay one in her brother's house.

Upon information of the premifes, the Earl of Dundonald and the Lord Rofs, granted a warrant for appre-

bending Bessie Weir, Margaret Jackson, and Margery Graig, who had been fellow-fifters in the aforefaid forcery.

Margaret Jackion, a woman aged about fourfcore of years, after a day or two, confessed paction with the devil, and her accellion to the making of both the pictures, and condescended upon the accomplices above-named. Many infensible marks were found on her body.

Upon the 17th of January last, a third portrait of clay was found under Janet Mathie's bolfter in the prison house of Paisley, which the dumb girl had given information of. But it feemed to be the picture of some woman, and probably of some of the family of Pollok. For Annabil Stewart did freely declare, "That their malice was sgainst the whole family of Pollok." For turning to young Pollock and his Lady, the faid, "And against you also," This portrait was found before four famous witheffes.

The lords of His Majefty's privy council, being informed of these pictures and effigies, the depolitions of three confessing witches being fent, did grant a commiffion for their trial, and also for the trial of the other three that were obstinate. And in regard of the fingularity of the cafe, they ordered the process to be very folemn, commissioning for the trial fome judicious gentlemen in the country, viz. Sir Patrick Gaufton of Gaufton. James Brifbane of Bifnopton, Sir John Shaw younger of Greenock, and John Anderson younger of Dovehill. To whom they added Mr. John Prefton, advocate, (a gentleman well feen in criminals, and who exercised the office of justice depute for feveral years), a fine qua non in the commission. And that the whole process might be the more exact, they appointed George Lord Rofs affeffor. with power to vote and decide. And further ordered Mr. Robert Martin, clerk to the juffice court, to be clerk to the process, which was to be recorded in the public books of adjournal.

What follows of Sir George Maxwell's affair, is mostly taken out of an authentic copy of the trial of the witches, held at Paisley, Feb. 15. 1677, touching the bewitching of Sir George Maxwell, and part is taken out of Sir George's account.

The commissioners of justiciary held their first court at Paisley, the 27th of January 1677; before whom Annabil Stewart, of the age of fourteen years, or thereby, when brought in the prefence of the juffices for the crime of witchcraft, declared, that in harvest last, the devil, in the shape of a black man, came to her mother's house, and required the declarant to give herfelf up to him ; and that the devil promifed her fhe fhould not want any thing that was good. Declares, that she, being entired by her mother Janet Mathie, and Beffie Weir, who was officer to their feveral meetings, the put her hand to the crown of her head, and the other to the fole of her foot. and did give herfelf up to the devil. Declares, that her mother promifed her a new coat for doing it. Declares, that her spirit's name was Enippa *, and that the devil took her by the hand, and nipped her arm, which continued to be fore for half an hour. Declares, that the devil, in the shape of a black man, lay with her in the bed under the clothes, and that fhe found him cold. Declares, thereafter he placed her nearest himself. And declares, that fhe was prefent in her mother's houfe when the effigy of wax was made; and that it was made to represent Sir George Maxwell. Declares, that the black man, Janet Mathie, the declarant's mother, (whole fpirit's name was Landlady,) Beffie Weir, (whofe fpirit's name is Sopha,) Margery Craige. (whole fpirit's name is Rigerum,) and Margaret Jackfon, (whofe fpirit's name +

Sir George Maxwell's account fays, "That the new name the devil gave her, was Anippy. † Sir George Maxwell's account fays, Janet Mathie her mother, whofe name was, from the devil, Lands lady, Reflie Weir, whofe name was Sopha, Margery Craig, whofe name was Rigeru, Margaret Jackion, whofe name was Locas.

Е

is Locas,) were all prefent at the making of the faid effigy; and that they bound it on a fpit, and turned it before the fire : and that it was turned by Beffie Weir. faying as they turned it, Sir George Maxwell ! Sir George Maxwell! and that this was expressed by all of them, and by the declarant. Declares, that the picture was made in October laft. And farther declares, that upon the third day of January inftant, Beffie Weir came to ber mother's houfe, and advised her to come to her brother John Stuart's, upon the night following: and that accordingly fhe came to the place, where fhe found Beffie Weir, Margery Craige, Margaret Jackfon, and her brother John Stuart, and a man with black clothes, a blue band, and white handcuffs, with boggers, and that his feet were cloven. And the declarant fat down by the fire-fide with them, when they made a picture of clay, in which they placed pins in the breast and fides. And declares, that they placed one in every fide, and one in the breaft / Declared that the black man did put the pins in the picture of wax; but is not fure who put in the pins in the picture of clay. Declares, that the effigies produced, are the effigies the faw made. Declares, that the black man's name is Ejoalt to This declaration was emitted before James Dunlop; of Househill, William Gremlaye; &c. Jamaary, 27. 1677. Ita eff Robertus Park, notarius publicus, &c*.

The fecond confeffion is of John Stuart, who being interfogated anent the crime of witchcraft, declared, that upon Wednefday the third day of January infant, Beffie Weit, in Pollok town came to the declarant late at night, who being without doors near to his own houle, the faid Beffie Weir did intimate to him, that there was a meeting to be at his houle the next day: and that the

* Sir George Maxwell's account; fayt, this declaration was made before famous witheffes, fubferibed by the two notaries public for her, Robert Parkyounger, Patrick Carfwell in Pailley, and fubferibed by the commillioners.

X

Digitized by Google

. 29....

devil, under the shape of a black man, Margaret Jackson, Margery Craige, and the faid Beffie Weir were to be prefent. And that Beffie Weir required the declarant to be there, which he promifed ; and that the next night, after the declarant had gone to bed, the black man came in, and called the declarant quietly by his name; upon which he role from his bed, and put on his clothes, and lighted a candle. Declares, that Margaret Jackson, Beffie Weir, and Margery Craige, did enter in at a window in the gavel of the declarant's house, and that the first thing that the black man required, was, that the declarant should renounce his baptilm, and deliver himfelf wholly to him; which the declarant did, by putting one hand on the crown of his head, and the other on the fole of his foot. And that he was tempted to it, by the devil's promifing that he fhould not want any pleafure, and that he fhould get his heart filled on all that fhall do him wrong. Dcclares that he gave him the name of Jonas for his fpirit's name*. Declares, that thereafter the devil required all their -confents for the making of the effigies of clay, for the taking away the life of Sir George Maxwell of Pollok, to revenge the taking the declarant's mother, Janet Mathie. Declares, that every one of the perfons above-named gave their confent to the making of the faid effigies, and that they wrought the clay, and that the black man did make the figure of the head, and face, and two arms, to the faid effigies : Declares, that the devil fet three pins in the fame; one in each fide, and one in the breaft; and that the declarant did hold the candle to them all the time the picture was making; and that he observed one of the black man's feet to be cloven; and that his apparel was black ; and that he had a bluish band and handcuffs: and that he had boggers on his legs without fhoes : and that the black man's voice was hough and gouffie. And farther declares, that after they had begun the form-

"Sir George Maxwell's account fays," That the new name given to him by the devil, was Jonas."

ing of the effigies, his filler Annabil Stuart, a child of thirteen or fourteen years of age, came knocking at the door, and being let in by the declarant, the ftaid with them a confiderable time; but that the went away before the reft, he having opened the door to her. That the reft went out at the window at which they entered. Declares, that the effigies were placed by Beffie Weir in his bed-ftraw. He further declares, he himfelf had envy against Sir George Maxwell, for apprehending Janet Mathie his mother; and that Beffie Weir had great malice against this Sir George Maxwell; and that her quarrel was, as the declarant conceived, becaufe the faid Sir George had not entered her hufband to his harveft fervice: and also declares, that the faid effigies were made upon the fourth day of January inftant; and that the devil's name was Ejoal. Declares, that his fpirit's name was Jonas; and Beffie Weir's spirit's name, who was officer, was Sopha; and that Margaret Jackfon's spirit's name, was Locar; and that Annabil Stuart, the declarant's fifter's, was Enippa; but does not remember what Mapgery Craige's fpirit's name was. Declares, that he cannot This confession was emitted in the presence of write. the witneffes to the other confession, and on the fame day. Ita eft, Robertus Park, notarius publicus, &c*.

The confeffion of Margaret Jack on, relict of Thomas Stuart, in Shaws, who, being examined by the juffices anent her being guilty of witchcraft, declares that fme was prefent at the making of the first effigies and picture that were made in Janet Mathie's house in October; and that the devil in the shape of a black man, Janet Mathie, Beffie Weir, Margery Craige, and Annabil Stuart, were prefent at the making of the faid effigios, and that they were made to reprefent Sir George Maxwell of Pollok, for the taking away his life. Declares, that forty years ago, or thereabout, she was at Pollokshaw-croft, with some

* Sir George Maxwell's account, faye, " This confession had the fame folemnities which the former had."

few flicks on her back, and that the black man came to her, and that she did give up herself unto the black man. from the top of her head to the fole of her foot ; and that this was after the declarant's renouncing of her baptifm ; and that the fpirit's name which he defigned her. was Locas. And that about the third or fourth of lanuany inflant, or thereby, in the night time, when the awaked, the found a man to be in bed with her, whom the fupposed to be her husband, though her husband had been dead twenty years, or thereby, and that the man immediately difappeared; and declares, that this man who difappeared was the devil. Declares, that upon Thursday the 4th of January inftant, fhe was prefent in the house of John Stuart, at night, when the effigy of clay was made, and that fhe faw the black man there, fometimes fitting, fometimes flanding with John Stuart ; and that the black man's clothes were black, and that he had white hand cuffs ; and that Beffie Weir in Polloktoun. and Annabil Stuart in Shaws, and Margery Craige, were at the aforefaid time and place of making the faid effigy of clay; and declares, that the gave her confent to the making of the fame; and declares that the devil's name, who compeared in the black man's shape, was Ej aol. Sic subscribitur, ita est, Robertus Park. notarius publicus, &c*.

One remarkable paffage which is taken from Sir George Maxwell's account, runs thus: The juffice upon the 27th of January, commanded the jailor to fix Janet Mathie's feet in the ftocks, that fhe might not do violeace to her own life. The man declared, "That the next morning he had found her bolfter, which the night before was laid at leaft fix yards diftant from the ftocks, now placed beneath her: the ftocks being fo heavy, that two of the ftrongeft men in the country could hardly have carried them fix yards: he wondering, did afk her how

*Sir George Maxwell's account, fays, "This confession had the fame folemnities which the two former had. E 3 the had win to the bolter; the anfwered, " That the had crept along the floor of the room, drawing the Rocks to the fame place." And before the court, the faid, " She had gotten one foot free out of the hole, and with the other had drawn the flocks:" a thing altogether impoffible, The flocks being fo weighty, nor was the able to take her foot out of the hole.

Upon the 15th of February 1677, the justices being convened again in court at Paisley, John Stuart, and Annabil Stuart, with Margaret Jackson did adhere to their former judicial confession; but Janet Mathie, Beffie Weir, and Margery Craige, did obstinately deny.

Now follow the depositions of certain perfons, agreeing with the contessions of the above-faid witches.

Andrew Martin, fervitor to the lord of Pollok, of the age of thirty years, or thereby, depones that he was prefent in the house of Janet Mathie, pannel, when the picture of wax produced was found in a little hole in the wall at the back of the fire. Depones, that Sir George's fickinefs did fall upon him about the 18th of October, or thereby. Depones, that the picture of wax was found on the ----- of December, and that Sir George's ficknefs did abste and relent about the time the picture of wax was found and discovered in Janet Mathie's house. Depones, that the pins were placed in the right and left fides ; and that Sir George Maxwell of Pollok's pains, as he underflood by Sir George's complaining of these pains, : lay most in his right and left fides. And depones, that Sir George's pains did abate and relent after the finding of the faid picture of wax, and taking out of the pins, as is faid. And depones, that the pannel Janet Mathie has been by fame and bruit reputed a witch these several years by past. And this is the truth, as he shall answer to God. Sie subscrib. Andr. Martin.

Laurence Pollock, feeretary to the lord of Pollok, fwoin and purged of partial counfel, depones, that on

the <u>day</u> of December, he was in the pannel Janet Mathie's house when the picture was found; and that he did not fee it before it was brought to the pannel's door. Depones, that Sir George Maxwell of Pollok's ficknefs did feize upon him about the fourteenth of October, or thereby, and he did continue in his fickness or diftemper for fix weeks or thereby. Depones, that Sir George's fickness did abate and releat after the finding of the laid picture of wax, and taking out of the pins that were in the effigies. Depones, that by open bruit and common fame, Janet Mathie, and Beffie Weir, and Margery, Craige, are branded to be witches. Depones, that the truth is this, as he fhall answer to God. Sic fubserib. Laurence Pollock.

Ludowick Stuart of Auchinhood, being fworn and purged of partial counfel, depones, that Sir George's fickness fell upon him the fourteenth or fifteenth of October, or thereby. Depones, that he was not prefent at the finding of the picture of wax, but that he had feen Sir George Maxwell of Pollok, after it was found, and having feen him in his fickness often-times before, he did perceive that Sin George had fenfibly recovered after the time that the faid picture was faid to be found, which was upon the Teth or E2th of December. Depones, that Janet Mathie and Margery Craige, two of the pannels, are, by report of the country, faid to be wilches. Depones, that he having come to Pollok, he did fee Sir George Maxwell, whole pains did recur, and that his pains and torments were greatly increased in respect of what they were before the finding of the picture of wax. Depones, that upon 'the 8th of January, when they left the faid Sir George Maxwell of Pollok, the deponent, James Dunlop of Househill, Allan Douglace, and feveral others, did go to the house of John Stuart, warlock, in Pollok-shaw, and there he found a picture of clay in the faid John Stuart's bed-ftraw. Depones, that there were three pins in the faid picture of clay, and that there was one in each fide, and one in the break. And depones, that being returned to Sir George's houfe, Sir George

told the deponent that he found great eafe of his pains, and that it was before the deponent, Houfehill, and the reft did reveal to him that they had found the faid picture of clay; and further depones, that this is truth, as he fhull anfwer to God. Sic fubferib. Ludowick Stuart.

What follows, is taken from Sir George's account.

The juffices having examined all witneffes in matters of fact, touching the effigies, Sir George's lickness, and the recovery of his health, upon the finding of the fame, confidering alfo the bad fame of those who were obstinate, and having confronted them with the confessing witches, who in their faces avowed their accession, in manner expreffed in the confessions above written. Confidering, laftly, all other circumstances of their cafe, committed them to the trial of a judicious inquest, who being found guilty, were condemned to the fire to be burned, and their effigies with them. Only Annabil, in regard of ber nonage, and the evidences fhe feemed to give of her penitency, was reprieved by order of the council, but to re-In the meantime, both fhe and her bromain in prifon. ther John did seriously exhort their mother to confession; and with tears, did Annabil put her in mind of the many meetings she had with the devil in her own house; and that a fummer's day would not be fufficient to relate what fhe had feen pass between the devil and her; but nothing could prevail with her obdured and hardened heart.

Some account of Janet Douglas, the girl referred to in the account of the bewitching of Sir George Maxwell of Pollok.

Sir john Maxwell, at the end of the account which he fent to Mr. George Sinclair, professor of philosophy in the college of Glasgow, fays, It is to be noted, the dumb girl, whose name was janet Douglas, doth now speak, not very distinctly, yet so as she may be understood; and is a perfon that most wonderfully discovers thinga path, and doth also understand the Latin tongue, which the never learned.

The following is the extract of a letter which was fent to Mr. George Sinclair, professor of philosophy in the college of Glasgow.

"When I was at Glafgow, in fummer 1677, I was defirous to fee the dumb girl, (. Janet Douglas.) At my first incoming the declined to entertain discourse, but by friend. ly expressions, and giving her fome money, I gained her. I first enquired anent her parentage. "I do not re-member," fays she, "of my parents, but only that I was called by the name of Janet Douglas by all people who knew me. I was kept when I was very young, by a poor woman who proved cruel to me, by beating and abufing me; whereupon I deferted the woman's house, and went a-begging." I enquired next how the became dumb. She told me by reason of a fore swelling the took in her throat and tongue; but afterwards by the application of Album Græcum, "which I thought faid she, was revealed to me, I recovered my speech." I afked her, how the came to the knowledge of witches and their practices. She answered, That she had it only by a vision, -and knew all things as well as if the had been perfonally prefent with them; but had no revelation or information from the voice of any fpirit ; nor had the any communication with the devil, or any fpirit of that kind; " only, fays the, the devil was reprefented to me, when he was in company with any of the witches, in that fame fhape and habit he was feen by them."-She told me, the was altogether ignorant of the principles of religion, but had some fmattering knowledge of the Lord's prayer, which she had heard the witches repeat, it seems, by her vision, in prefence of the devil; and at his defire, which fhe observed, they added to the word art, the letter w, which made it run, " Our Father which wart in heaven ;" and made the third petition thus, "As on earth fo it may in heaven," by which means the devil made the application of the prayer to himfelf. I remember, that one day there was a woman in the town, who had the curiofity to give her a vifit, who afked her, "How

fhe came to the knowledge of fo many things ? But the young wench shifted her, by asking the woman's name : fhe told her name, fays the other, " Are there any other in Glafgow of that name? No, fays the woman. Then, faid the girl, "You are a witch." Says the other. " Then you are a devil." The girl answers, " The devil doth not reveal witches; but I know you to be one, and I know your practices too." Hereupon the woman ran away in great confusion, being indeed a person suspected of witchcraft, and had been sometimes imprisoned on that account. Another woman, whole name was Campbel, had the curiofity likewife to come and fee her, and began to alk fome questions at her. The weach chifting to give her an answer, says, "I pray you tell me where you were yesternight, and what you were doing ? " And withal, fays the, let me fee your arm ;" fhe refuting, the landkord laid hold upon the woman, with fome others in the house, and forced her to make bare her arm, where Janet Douglas shewed them an invisible mark, which the had gotten from the devil. The poor woman much ashamed, ran home. A little time after, fhe came out and told her neighbours, that what Janet Douglas' faid of her was true; and carneftly intreated them that they would flew fo much to the magistrates, that the might be apprehended, " otherwife the devil, fays the, will make me kill myfelf." But the neighbours judging her to be under a fit of distraction, carried her home to her house; but early the next morning the woman was found drowned in Clyde. ----- The girl likewife told me at Glafgow, being then under no reftraint, that it was revealed to her the would be carried before the great council at Edinburgh, imprifoned there, and fcourged through the town All which came to pais.---For about a year after, the was apprehended and imprifoned in the tolbooth of the Canongate, and was brought before the council, but nothing being found against her, the was difmiffed ; but thereafter, for feveral crimes

:50

committed within the town of Edinburgh, fie was taken again, and imprifoned, fcourged, and fent away to fome foreign plantation; fince which time I have not heard of her.—There are feveral other remarkable paffages concerning her, which I cannot inform you of, which others perhaps may do; therefore I shall abruptly break off, and fay no more, but that I am your affectionate friend. Mr. Sinclair says, "This information I have from a discreet understanding gentleman, who was one of my scholars at Glasgow several years ago."

THE BEWITCHING

CHRISTIAN SHAW

PREFACE,

INTER THE NARRATIVE

Christian Shaw.

W ISE men do juftly fuspect, and are hardly brought to credit the accounts of extraordinary flories; effect-

ally anent witchcraft; because the frequent impoflures which the Romanifts have obtruded on the world in their miracles and legends; the many relations of odd things as done by dæmons or wizards, which yet, were either falle or the ground of fimple natural caufes; the ignorance of feveral judges and juries, who have condemned filly creatures merely upon their ridiculous confeffions. or other flender proof; and the difficulty of conceiving the manner or philosophy of some operations and appearances, though undoubtedly true in fact; are good prejudices against a sudden belief, and precautions for an exact inquiry. But they are men of weak fouls, destitute of distinct thoughts; who deny all, becaufe they have difcovered error in fome, or condemn as falfe, all fects which they are ignorant how they came to exist : by the same rule of reasoning that there are no enthusiasts, because the best men have been sometimes mistaken for these : nor are there any criminals, in respect severals have suffered who were not truly fuch, confidering that many histories are fabulous, therefore none is to be trufted : And all the phænomenas in nature, whofe invifible caufes they cannot comprehend, are mere delufions.

The following narrative, as to the truth of fact, is the beft attefted piece of hiftory of this kind, that has occurred in many ages: the most of the matters therein reprefented having gained the affent of private feeptics: and being proven before public judges, fo that it is more furprising than the ftrange things of witchcraft, that any fhould ferioully deny the being thereof, and from thence difcredit fuch useful providences at a diffance, when notoriety has difpelled all objections in the places where they did exift.

Many authors have proven at large, that there are witches and witchcraft, from reafon, fcripture, antiquity, and experience of all nations and ages in the world, and they have folved the difficulties which might obftruct the belief of this pofitive proof, by poffible hypothefis of philofophy: where it is to be obferved, that though any fuch explica-

sions of the natural manner of phænomena are fubject to cavil, yet the existence of a thing which hath fo certain pofitive evidence cannot be denied in found reafoning; because angels and men not being made for civil converse together in this world, and all communion with devils being interdicted us, the Scripture needed to unfold little of their way of acting; and ftill the next age may difcover what this could not reach, as this has already unveiled what was thought inextricable in the laft, unlefs impoffibility were prefently demonstrated. Therefore fuch a fhort hint, as may fomewhat illustrate the events in the subsequent discourse, may suffice in the present cafe ; especially fince providence does, by eminent occurrences, rather defign our practical instruction, than a Jubject of notional speculation.

The devil can affume a corporeal shape and bespeak man out of it: as he did to Eve, our Saviour, and in fome heathen oracles: fo that there is capacity for the entering into contract. Satan is willing thus to infure mortals of being enemies to heaven, earth, and their own falvation, by his indefatigable malice against all the three: as curiofity in wits, revenge, and disclosure of fecrets in the great, covetoulnels in the worldling, or power and pleasure in all whom he thinks needful, (they being impregnable other ways), and is permitted by God, to attack in this manner, does fufficiently blind them, to be fusceptible of his proposals thereanent We fee daily how criminal lufts inflamed by fatan, divert their horror, not only of eternal, but also of temporal eminent torments : perverting these inftincts of nature which might fright them from furrender. But further, he does commonly facilitate his conquest on witches, by decoying them piecemeal to his lure, through the mediation of others from among mankind that are already embarked, till they be prepared, and he get an opportunity of making with them an explicit transaction.

That accordingly Satan has de façlo prevailed in mak-F

ing forcerers and witches, appears from the teftimony of the wifeft and beft in all flates and times.

The heathens, by nature and practice, difcovering this truth, made laws against makficos and mathematicos *, (thefe laft, though they affumed the name of an art much encouraged by the legislators ; yet were known, under the cloak thereof, to confult the devil anent the fates of men and flates) which the Roman fenate and people did execute; and even the Perfians, in fome good reigns did the fame. Under the Old Testament dispensation the magicians of Egypt and Babylon were baffled by Mofes and Daniel; Balaam and the witch of Endor were baffled, juk judgments were inflicted on Jezebel, Manaffeh, and the ten tribes for their forceries, and witchcrafts amongst other crimes: and the laws made against fuch, as distinct from other guilt under the New Teftament Simon Magus, who bewitched the people of Samaria; Elimas the forcerer, who was ftruck blind at Paul's rebuke; the Pythoniffe girl who feems to have been possent of confent, becaule she was not tormented, but got profit thereby; and fuch as confeffed shewed their deeds and burned their books in Ephefus; are undeniable inftances of witchcraft. Finally, there are prophecies of falfe Chrifts with figns and wonders, able to deceive, if poffible, the very elect : general councils have made canons against these wretches; and the experiment. al knowledge of injured mortals, with the public fentences which did vindicate the fame ; in fubfequent ages, are delivered down to us by the writers thereof. Hence Guilielmus Linenfis, a popifh doctor, was justly put to death, even though he died penitent, he having confessed witchcraft, (whereof the written covenant was found in his pocket), and that his fhare of the devil's fervice was to perfunde and preach that witches were only filly deluded melancholians, whereby their confessions were no proof. His success was such in this work of darkness, that the people and judges did flack, and witches were vafily mule

* Witches and Mathematicians.

tiplied in few years, vid. Pet. Mamorius de Lamiis, why gives an account of the process from authentic records. Through these periods, it is observed, that Satan has oft faifted the scene, and turned himself to many shapes, as he found it most accommodating to his purposes: whereby the manner of apparition of devils has been different, according to the state of the times. So of old Satan appeared, and was worshipped as such, for deprecating his mischief, which is faid to be retained in some of the most barbarous places of the Indies to this day.

In the darkness of popery the devil was transformed into a more innocent spirit*, in the brounies and fairies. These were then very frequent, he having impudence thus to appear openly, proportional to the knowledge of men, over whom his reign was fo universal, as it is related to continue in the more northern regions at this day. But fince light has broke out in our horizon, he oftener works externally by magicians and witches, and internally on the lufts of men, being now mostly reftrained to his own fphere, or fubjects. Yet still he enfoares feverals, partly, by aping the ordinances of God; especially as they are corrupted in the Romish church, whence so many monks and nune as already prepared, have been found overcome. So he keeps with them public affemblies in the night of extraordinary merit. They formally worship him by many mimical gestures; he imprints on them a kind of facrament : he inflicts dreadful penances on fuch as have not executed the commanded milchiefs; he teaches them odd words and figns, upon repeating of which exorcifms, he (it being his interest) effectuates the fore-pactioned operations. &c.

But though what he does of himfelf, or on the watch word or enfign of forcerers or witches, may, by collection, and artful difpofal of matter and form, appear furprifing; yet he cannot work against nature, or fo ap-

• That pretended to foretel dearhs, reveal the defun As, will difcover occult murder do other friendly offices, &c. which were fubtle means of inducing to him and relying on him, F s

ply actives to pailives, as to overturn the courfe thereof; tince that is only competent to its author, who alone can do true miracles, or know immediately the thoughts of man. Yea, after the fall it is like, that even Satan's. matural powers are come down below those of good angels; and it is certain, that he is often befooled in his defigns by providence: notwithstanding whereof he retains fo much as (being permitted) is fufficient to bring about, by unfeen natural means, most of the extraordinary appearances, that the generality of the learned have attributed to him; and particularly those in the fubfequent narrative: many of which, though they are beyood the efficiency of difease, deceit, or any visible cause; yet may be the effects of some fuch unperceived means as follow.

There is no difficulty in Satan's transmitting in a fhort time an account of things which are paft; fince it is known he goes to and fro in the earth: yea, he may have certainly foretold fome future events, as Alexander's fuccefs againft Perfia, &c. feeing he understands and may steal the great revolutions of the world, out of the prophets; wherein they are fo graphically circumferibed; or he may discover his own refolutions whenever he is commissioned or permitted to execute a judgment; which is the cafe of those whom for feeking their horofcops, God gives over to him to whom they do apply; and of Saul, who get fo exact an account of his own end by the Philistines. But without fome fuch aid, Satan can only guess like the physician by the wrine, or politician by the crisis of states, which is the eaufe that most of his oracles are ambiguous.

His transporting of witches is ellewhere explained. He can raife hurricanes, as appears in Job, which are known to carry over tracks of fea and land, very ponderous bodies; as it is easy for him to condense a part of the vehicle, which may protect the breathing and yet cut the air, like the fence of dyvers, and beak of a floop; in which also he affects the magnifying of his natural pow-

ers to be no lefs than of good angels, who transported. Ezckiel and Elijah. His covering of the witches from fight, at some times, is also cleared from the difficulties which seem to attend it, in another place, where it appears very possible that his skill in optics, reflection and refraction of light, &c. to which his power and agility as a spirit subministrates materials, may effectuate all that can be proven to be true fact in the case.

But Glanvil, More, and others, lay another hypothefis in both, viz. That the foul is feparable from the body in fome cafes, without death : when by God's permiffion, Satan, of the parties confent, gets power over foul and body; whereby he may carry away the one from the helm of the other, and fet it back again in its feat; providing the vital spirits which make the body a fit receptacle, be well preferved by ointments, that confirict the pores till the return of its guest; but death ensues from a separation, when the organs of the body are rendered altogether unapt to obey the foul's commands in its functions. lf fuch an opinion could be true, Satan might place this captivated fpirit to actuate any shape he thinks fit. But there needs not fo much metaphysics to unriddle the appearances of witches as beafts and the like: fince their real perfons may be covered with a vehicle, which by disposal of the rays coming therefrom, may fascinate the eyes by the fame impressions that come from the true fight of fuch. His power of representing another thing in lieu of that which is truly prefent, is fo certain that it is found he may make up the image of perfons who are not prefent at all. For it is undoubted that fpiritual devile may fometimes be permitted to reprefent by phantoms the most innocent and praise-worthy men, as devils incarnate do traduce them. He that accufeth the brethren and imitates an angel of light, may likewife perfonate the children of light by his delufions : yet the antecedents, concomitants, and confequents, of fuch providences, do readily propale the falfehood, fo as the just man, for the most part, shall not perish in his righteouineis, and God, F 3

in his ordinary providence, will not laugh at the trial of the innocent, though fometimes it fall out, that the fons of Belial may fwear away the life of an innocent Naboth.

There are feveral other things of lefs difficult explication. Particularly, the devil, or witches might have been heard in converse by the maid, and not by others, the fame way as a found directed through a speaking trumpet does reach the ears to which it is aimed, without difperfing towards the intermediate that are not in a ftraight line betwixt. The confederated devil, may, upon the witches defire, infuse poifonous humours, extracted from herbs of the fame invisible operation with the fteam of mad dogs, or the peftilence; which being joined to the rapidous courfe of the patient's own spirits, humours, and blood, that Satan, by ingyring himfelf thereunto, may, through the natural means of pulfion, fet in career, can very well produce these extraordinary motions which are mentioned in the following account. They delight much in the torture or destruction of young children, in envy of Chrift, who is tender of fuch little ones; and becaufe the crime is the greater the lefs the patient has offended, or can refift. They use, or make others to repeat scripture words for gaining credit, or alleviating the terror, or to difgrace the word, by fuch a mock ufe, as they did in the time of our Saviour, and therefore their testimony was rebuted. It is observable from many passages, that he haftens fometimes, and effects their difcovery, by his malice against their prefent temporal enjoyments; uncertainty of their continuance; and infatiable defire for their full wreck. Yet fome of them, who are most maliciously bent, he thinks fit to keep here, as ufeful inftruments; and providence permits others to live, that they, wilfully filling up their measure, under means, may be finally inexcufable.

As to those, whom in fecret judgment, the devil is permitted to torment: but, in mercy, not to overcome: he may be carried thereunto from his defign of perverting them by terror, whereof he is at last disappointed. And however, the defacing of God's image, and efpecially in defpight of Jefus Chrift, who honoured that nature by affuming it, is his chief delight : or he is constrained to make fuch flupendous appearances against his will (becaufe he is most fuccessful when he is least known) for a vifible teftimony fuperadded to the greater gofpel proofs. in gross times, that there are spirits and a devil to torment them, as it is observable that this was denied by Mr. Aikenhead (though he died in full conviction thereof) at the time when these things fell out in the country. Or providence may tolerate fuch fufferings, that they though intended by the devil for an inftance of malice, may, by their notoriety, be a mean of moving the difcovery, and bringing to justice these miscreants, whom he made use of as his inftruments in them : and who may have lived long in rebellion against heaven, and destruction of mankind, by malefices of the fame fort, which fell out in this Finally, the abundant and efficacious grace of cafe. God is confpicuous in enabling a young girl to relift to the utmost, the best laid affaults of the evil one, as it is certain that he fhews the greatest malice in countries where he is hated and hateth moft, and the nearer his reign be to an end.

There are many other profitable inftructions which arile from this wonderful providence, for fuch difpensations have their own language, and the man of wisdom shall see God's name.

The ufages of charms for men or beafts, certain characters, words, verfes, and fpells; the obfervation of times and feafons as lucky, or unlucky; the belief of having fuccefs by carrying about fome herbs, plants, or branches of trees, and many the like fuperflitions, which can have no natural cafualty on the effects defired, are the very rudiments of witchcraft, and an implicit application to the devil for virtues which God has denied to things; whence they are to be abhorred as finful in themfelves and introductory to explicit engagement. So grofs ignorance,

Digitized by Google

professe Tochencis the ple inspectation of God. and negleet of his worth p in cluters and families; malice, eovy, revenge, diffeontent, oppreflive fear of want and diffruitiul anxiety of fpirit, finally, a libidinous temper, curfes, imprecations, and finful curiofity, are to be evited as paving the way to the fame mifchief.

Let none inveigh against a profession of religion. becaufe fome under that specious covert have been sound in league with the devil. It is because of the glorious luffre and excellency of our holy faith, that these miscreants paint themfelves with it, whereby likewife they may be lefs fufpected. And more able, fubtily to gain on others, and do their master's work. So it was no stain on the apofiles that one of their number had a devil, was a traitor and cheat; nor that Satan transforms himfelf into an angel of light, of defign that the good ways of the Lord may be evil spoken of. Neither let us be under a flavish fear and terror of that hellish tribe, in truckling to their humour, least they should do harm, which favours of worshipping and paying homage to the devil; whereas we ought only to make the Lord of hofts our fear and ous dread.

There is no just ground to reflect on particular perfons or families, upon account of fuch troubles. For no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that's before them. All things come alike to all. And suppose ye that these were finners above all the Galileans, or above all that dwelt in Jerufalem? The infinite wife God may thus try faith, patiente, and Christian fortitude. Job and our Saviour were affaulted; and feven devils caft out of Mary Magdalene a chofen veffel unto the Lord. A daughter of Abraham's was bound by Satan eighteen years; and his meffenger was fent to buffet the great spofile of the The woman of Canaan, Matth. xv. Gentiles. 22. and the godly man, Mark ix. 24. had their nearest relations vexed in this manner ; and bleffed be the Lord that has left fuch inflances on record for prevention of flumbling. Though it must be confessed that the fame charity which judges well of all things cannot

3

£

ł

i

t

but alter its remark, when its proof is fufficiently clear from the way in which the perfon affected did formerly walk, fince prelumptions do always cede to truth, and lawyers have a maxim, that in re clara non eft locus conjecturis.

Thefe things may meet with a very different reception, efpecially in this unhappy age and place of the world, where Britain may be termed the unfortunate iffand; Afric never having been more fertile in the production of monfters; fince 'tis obferved that through all the fucceffions of men, there was never before, any fociety or collective body of atheifts, till thefe dregs of time; though there might have been here and there fome misfhapen births. But wifdom is jufilied of her children, and 'tis the feafon of Sampfon to awake when Delilah gives the alarm, that the Philftines are upon him. What, peace I fo long as the whoredoms of Jezebel and her witcherafts are for many? But good things are hoped of our magisfrates, who have already fo happily begun.

The apostle faid of Job's trials, ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have feen the end of the Lord. So, in this narrative you have a deplorable fcheme of this maid's formidable fits, and of the powers of darkness that combined, not only for ruining her body, but also for murdering her foul. In the meantime, the hearts of many were bleeding for her, and much application was made to God in her behalf. Divers solemn falts were observed, both in her father's family, in the parish, and throughout the bounds of the prefbytery, and elfewhere ; her cafe was expresly minded in public addresses to the throne of grace; till at length there was a general fast religiously kept in most parts of the fynod, that God might give an effectual check to Satan's rage and dominion in the country. Boafting of prayers is to be abhorred, yet it is our duty with all gratitude, to acknowledge God the hearer, and to proclaim to the world, the

* In this cafe it is evident the thing is not a conjecture.

excellency of them, upon this very occasion : For he hath not turned away his ear from us, it being the comfortable refult of this history, that the girl hath been perfectly well for many months: and is not this a brand plucked out of the fire; and have not the fplinters wherewith the witches thought to have destroyed her, recoiled back upon fome of themsfelves, and we wait execution of justice on the reft.

The devil could not enter the herd of fwine, nor touch one hair of Job's head, without permission from him whole kingdom ruleth over all : whence though our enemics be very indefatigable and invisible, yet we are under the conduct of the watchman who neither flumbers nor fleeps; to whom darknefs and light are both alike; and greater is he that is in us, than he that is in the world ; So that unlefs we wilfully forfeit our privileges, there is no fear of counterpoifing the wicked ones, throwing down the gantlet to all their projects or machinations, fince neither angels, principalities, nor powers, shall be able to feparate us from the love which is in Chrift Jefus our Lord; and though no argument can be drawn from any merit in us, yet we'll carry the day against all the militia of hell under the captain of our falvation, fince he will reft in his own love. Is this the manner of man, O Lord God? yet a little while the devil and his accomplices will be caft into the bottomless pit, and we transported into Immanuel's land.

It will not be a natural flurdinels of temper, nor a lifelefs mentioning of the name of God or Chrift, that can fhelter us from those devourers, as appears in the feven fons of Sceva, Acts xix, but if the Lord be God, then follow him; for who is he that will harm you if ye be followers of that which is good; he will give his angels charge of thee to keep thee in all thy ways. Great peace have they that love thy law, and nothing fhall offend them. And they wreftle most fuccefsfully againft principalities and powers, who fight upon their knees, as

Digitized by Google

۶.

refifting of the devil is the way to make him fice from us,

Y et whom Satan cannot obtain to be tortured hereafter he will (when permitted) torment in this fide of time; hence if poffections of bodies be fo great a plague, how much worfe is it to have him reign mafter of our fouls ? Wherefore let us watch and pray against every fin, the leaft of which is more pleasing to him and worfe to us than the being fo corporally tormented.

If Satan, as a spirit, may infinuate himse'f into our humours, no wonder that by having such advantage in the temper, he can influence the phlegmatic to floth, the choleric to anger, the fanguine to lust and finful pleasure, the melancholic to despair, &c. So they who think that they stand, have need to take heed left they fall, and to pray that the watchman of lsrael may make an hedge about them and their house, and about all that they have on every fide.

Let this not only roufe our diligence and fir up our gratitude for not being affected alike: but let it recal our admiration and love of Jefus Chrift, who hath freed our fouls and bodies from the power and flavery of Satan; and finding ourfelves too weak for him, in awarding thefe deluding pleafures which procure our being deferted by God, and are Satan's baits to this fearful thraldom; let us run to the rock of ages for protection and fupport, our fufficiency being only of God.

Seeing there are witches and devils, there are also immortal souls of the first, fince the last do contract for them, and take such pains to retain them; fo that the Sadducees, though they have a judicial blindness in their reason, are hereby rendered inexcusable by very sense. Evil books, which stir up and ensare curious fancies, that are feldom accompanied with accurate judgments, (the foul's looking outward diverting it from diving into the depths of truth) are to be restrained; and also such ridiculous pamphlets, as no doubt, by the instigation of Satan, have lately been sent abroad, of design to frus-

trate any good use which might be made of fuch rare providences, as are contained in the enfuing narrative, by forging others, or difguifing this.

This has been delayed to long to be published, partly that there might be the more narrow forutiny made into the matters of fact : and partly, by fome accidents which did retard it. In it the reader is not to expect any accuracy of flyle, because the designed shortness did occasion the wrapping up of much matter in small bounds, and the punctual exactness of truth in every circumstance was the chief aim, so that other defects ought to be the less quarrelled.

The first edition of this Preface, Narrative, &c. was printed at Edinburgh, by James Watson in 1698, and entitled, "True Narrative of the sufferings and relief of a Young Girl, who was strangely molested by evil spirits and their instruments in the west. Collected from authentic testimonies, with a preface and postfcript.

Containing reflections on what is most material or curious, either in the history or trial of the Seven Witches who were condemned and burnt in the Gallowgreen of Paisley.

JOB ii. 6. And the Lord faid unto Satan, behold, he is in thine hand; but fave his life.

MATTH. XV. 22. Have mercy upon me, O Lord, thou fon of David; my daughter is grievoufly vexed with a devil. Rom. XV. 20. And the God of peace fhall bruife Satan under

gour feet fborily."



TRUĘ

NARRATIVE,

OF

THE SUFFERINGS AND RELIEF

OF A

YOUNG GIRL.

IT was about the end of August 1696, when the first rife and occasion was given, (so far as can be known) to these strange things that besel the child, who is the subject of this narrative, and the manner was thus a

Christian Shaw, daughter to a gentleman of good account, called John Shaw, laird of Bargarran*, in the parish of Erskine, within the shire of Rensfrew : a smart lively girl, and of good inclinations, about eleven years of age, perceiving one of the maids of the house, named Katherine Campbell, to steal and drink some milk, she told her mother of it; whereupon the maid Campbell (being a young woman of a proud and revengeful temper, and

*" A little towards the fouth from the caftle of Brikine, flands the house of Bargarran, the feat of John Shaw of Bargarran, whole anceftors, for nigh three hundred years, have possefield thele lands, and derive their defeent from a younger brother of the family of Sauchie, now reprefented by Sir John Shaw of Greenock (anno 1697). The intermarriages of this house have been with fome of the most considerable gentry of this country; as the families of Kelfoeland, Mains, Raifs, Woodhead, Glorat, Livingftone of Haining, Craigends, and Northbar."

Crawfurd's Hiftory of the Shire of Renfrew.

shitch addicted to curfing and fwearing upon any light occasion, and otherwife given to purloining) did, in a most hideous rage, thrice imprecate the curfe of God upon the child; and at the fame time did thrice utter these horrid words, The devil harle (that is, drag) your foul through hell. / This past upon Monday, August 17th, in prefence of several witnesses, who afterwards made evimence of it.

Upon the Friday following, being August 21st, about fun-rifing, one Agnes Naesmith, an old widow woman, ignorant, and of a malicious disposition, addicted to threatnings, (which fometimes were observed to be followed with fatal events), who lived in the ueighbourhood, came to Bargarran's house; where finding the child, Christian, in the court with her younger fister, she asked how the lady and young child did, and how old the young fucking child was; to which Christian replied, what do I know? Then Agnes asked, how herself did, and how old she was; to which the answered, that she was well, and in the eleventh year of her age.

On the Saturday night thereafter, being Aug. 22. the child went to bed in good health; but fo foon as the fell afleep, began to ftruggle and cry, Help, help I and then fuddenly got up, and did fly over the top of a refting bed, where the was lying (her father, mother, and others being in the room, and to their great aftonithment and admiration) with fuch violence, that probably her brains had been dathed out, if a woman, providentially flanding by, and fupported by a door at her back, had not broke the force of the child's motion; who being laid in another bed, remained ftiff and infenible as if the had been dead, for the fpace of half an hour; but for forty-eight hours threafter could not fleep, crying out of violent pains through her whole body, and no fooner began to freep or turn drowfy but feemed greatly affrighted, crying ftill, Help, help.

After this the pain fixt in her left fide, and her body was often to bent and rigid, as the flood like a bow on

ther feet and neck at once, and continued without power of fpeech, except in fome (hort intervals, for eight days; during which time, the had fcarce half an hour's intermiffion together, the fits taking her fuddenly, and both coming on and going off by a twerff or thort deliquium, but appeared perfectly well and fentible in the intervals.

3

ş

:

But about the middle of September, her fits returned in a manner differing from the former, wherein the feemed to fight and ftruggle with fomething that was invitible to fpectators, and her action appeared as if the had been defending herfelf from fome who were affaulting or attempting to hurt her, and this with fuch force that four ftrong men were fearcely able to hold her; and when any of the people touched any part of her body, the did cry and fereech with fuch vehemence; as if they had been killing her, but could not fpeak.

Before this time, as fhe was feized with the trouble, her parents had called for phyficians from Paifley, viz. John White, apothecary, a near relation, and afterwards Dr. Johnstone; who took blood, and applied feveral things, both at first, and afterwards, without any difcernable effect upon the patient, either to the better or worfe: and she all the while of these later fits being afflicted with extraordinary risings and fallings of her belly, like the motion of a pair of bellows! and such strange movings of her body, as made the whole bed she lay on shake, to the great construction of spectators.

Some days thereafter was an alteration in her fits, fo far, that file got fpeaking, during the time of them; and while file was in the fits, fell a crying, that Katherine Campbell and Agnes Nacfmith, were cutting her fide, and other parts of her body; which parts were in that time violently tormented. And when the fit was over, fhe ftill averred, that fhe had feen the fame perfons, doing the fame things which fhe complained of, while under the fit, (it being remarkable that in the intervals fhe was ftill as well and fenfible as ever) and would not believe but that others prefent faw them as well as fhe ! in this condition

Digitized by Google

G 2

fhe continued with fome, but not very confiderable variation, either as to the fits or intervals, for the fpace of a month.

After which time fhe was conveyed to Glafgow, where Dr. Brifbane*, a phyfician defervedly famed for fkill and experience, did by Mr. Henry Marshall, apothecary, ap-ply medicine to her; after which having staid in Glasgow about ten days, and being brought home to the country, fhe had near a fortnight's intermission. But then her fits returned, with this difference, that the knew when they were coming, by a pain in her left fide, which the felt before they came, and in these fits, her throat was prodigiously drawn down toward her break, and her tongue back into her throat ; her whole body becoming fliff and extended, as a dead corple, without sense or motion; and fometimes her tongue was drawn out of her mouth over her chin to a wonderful length, her teeth fetting together fo fait upon it, that those prefent were forced to thrust fomething betwixt her teeth, for faving her tongue. And it was oft obferved that her tongue was thus tortured when the effayed to pray. And in this condition the was for some time, with sensible intervals wherein she had perfect health, and could give a full account of what the was heard to utter while in the fit.

For feveral days thefe fits continuing with fome variation, her parents refolved to return her to Glafgow, that fhe might there have the more conveniency of being under the doctor's overfight and care, for further difcerning the nature of her trouble, and making ufe of the most probable natural remedies. But being on her way to her grandmother's house at Northbar, she did thrust or spit out of her mouth parcels of hair, fome curled, fome plaited, fome knotted, of different colours, and in large quantities : and thus she continued to do in feveral fwooning fits every quarter of an hour, both in her passe to

*The Son of the Reverend Divine, Mr. Matthew Brifbane, Parfon of Erskine, who was descended from the Brifbanes of Bishopton. Vide Crawfurd's History of the Shire of Renfress.

Glafgow, which was by boat on Thursday, Nov. 12th: and when the was in Glafgow, for the space of three days enfuing, the put frequently hair out of her mouth, and in as great quantities as the first day ; her former swerffing or fwooning fits recurring as often throughout the days as before : and thereafter from Monday to Thursday following, the put out of her mouth coal cinders about the bignefs of chefnuts, fome whereof were fo hot that they could fcarcely be handled, one of which, Dr. Brifbane being by her when the took it out of her mouth, felt to be hotter than the heat of any one's body could make it. Then for the space of two days in these swooning fits, as formerly, there was put, or taken out of her mouth, Araw in great quantities, though but one firaw at once folded up together, which when put out returned to ita length, was found to be both long and broad, and it was remarkable that in one of them there was a little fmall pin Thereafter were put out of her mouth, bones of found. various forts and fizes, as bones of fowls, and fmall bones. of the heads of kine, and then fome fmall flicks of candle (a fort of fir in the country, that burns like candle), fir. one of which was about three or four inches long ; which, when any upon fight of either bones or flicks took hold of to pull out, they found them either held by her teeth fet together upon them, or forcibly drawn back into her throat; particularly Archibald Bannatyne, of Kellie younger, observing a bone in her mouth like a duck shank or leg bone, and effaying to pull it out, he declared, he found fomething drawing it back into her throat; fo that it took a deal of force to get it pulled out. It is to be noticed, that the never knew how these things were brought into her mouth, and when they were got out of it, the immediately recovered of her fit for that time.

After this, fhe put out of her mouth fome quantity of unclean hay intermixed with dung, as if it had been taken out of a dunghill, which was fo finking, that the damfel could not endure the naufeating tafte and vile relifh those things produced in her mouth, which did neceffitate her G 3

gill to rinfe her mouth with water, after the putting of that fort of matter out of it. Then for more than a day's space, she put out of her mouth a number of wild fowls feathers; after that a gravel-stone, which in the judgement of beholders, had been passed by fome perfons in a gravel fit, with some small white stones, and a whole nut gall, (wherewith they use to dye and to make ink), together with lumps of candle greafe, and egg shells; during which time, the continued as formerly in her recurring fwooning fits, with some intervals wherein she was in perfect health : of all which there were many famous witheffes, who in that city, (besides those who were

continually with her) came frequently to visit her. It is to be noticed, that the damfel at the time of the putting out of her mouth the flicks above-mentioned, being in bed about eight o'clock at night, told fhe was to be grievoully tormented with fore fits at night, which accordingly fell out; for a little thereafter, the fell into a long fwoon, wherein the had no ule of any fenfe, either of hearing, feeing, or feeling; fo as though ofttimes the beholders called to her with a loud voice, moving also and toffing her body, all was to no purpose, and when the Laird of Kellie younger, above named, to try the truth, gave her a very fore pinch in the arm, fhe had no fenfe of it in the time.- After recovery from the fwoon, but yet continuing in the fit, the fell a reasoning with Katharine Campbell after this manner : "Thou fitteft there with a flick in thy band to put in my mouth, but through God's strength thou shalt not get leave : thou art permitted to torment me, but I truft in God thou fhalt never get my life, though it is my life thou defigneft." (And at that time calling for a Bible and candle), faid. come near me, Katie, and I'll let thee fee where a godly man was given up to Satan to be tormented, but God kept his life in his own hand; and fo I truft in God thou shalt never get my life, and all that thou shalt be permitted to do unto me, I hope through God's mercy fhall turn to my advantage. This man was robbed of all,

and tormented in body, and had nothing left him but an ill wife. Come near me, Katie, and I'll read it to thee. And reading that paffage of Job, when the came to the place where his wife faid to him, Curfe God and die ! the damfel confidering these words a little, faid, O! what a wife has this been, that bids her goodman curfe God and die? the who should have been a comfort to him in his trouble, turned a crofs to him ?" Then after reading of the chapter to the end, the looks towards the foot of the bed and faid, " Now Katie, what thinkeft thou of that ? thou feeft for all the power the devil got over Job, he gained no ground on him; and I hope he shall gain as little on me. Thy master the devil deceives thee; he is a bad mafter whom thou ferveft, and thou shalt find it to thy smart, except thou repent before thou die. There is no repentance to be had after death. 1'll let thee fee, Katie, there is no repentance in hell." And turning over the book, citing Luke, Chap xvi. near the latter end thereof, and reading the fame over, faid. "Katie, thou feest there is no repentance in hell, for this rich man befought Abraham to teftify to his five brethren. that they come not to the place of torment, where he was, but repent and turn to the Lord, for there is no winning out, if once they come there ; now, Katie, thou heard this, what thinkelt thou of it? I'll let thee hear another place which should pierce thy very heart, and turning over the Book, faid she would read about Adam and Eve ; thou knowelt, Katie, the ferpent the devil, thy master, thought to have ruined mankind at the begining, his malice was fo great at that bleffed flate wherein they were then, feeing himfelt call down from all hopes of mercy, used all means possible for him to subvert their happinels, by fuggesting to them fair promises, and a profpect of advantage to them before their eyes, in caufing them eat that forbidden fruit, whereby they and their posterity fell from that cltate wherein they were, and were made subject to God's curle for ever : but God did not fuffer them to be at this flance, but of his infinite mercy

71

shewed them a better way, whereby they might have life eternal by revealing to them that bleffed promife, "The feed of the woman shall bruife the head of the ferpent." Now. Katie, what thinkest thou of that promise? but have mind of this, thou'lt get no advantage by it, 'tis not made to thee, who haft renounced God's fervice, and taken on with the devil, thou art his flave, thou deniedft this, but I know thou art a hypocrite ; for I remember, when thou wall in my mother's houfe, thou bought a Catechifm upon a pretence to learn to read, to cloak thy fin : Wilt thou hear me, knoweft thou the reward of the hypocrite? I'll let thee hear it ; remember Mr. William Gillies was lecturing the other day upon the xxiii. of Matthew, where many a woe is pronounced against the hypocrite, eight dreadful woes here, Katie, and fome of them belong to thee; but I'll tell thee more, knoweft thou the reward of the hypocrite : they shall be cash into the lake that burns for ever, that's their portion ; doft thou hear this now ? thou turneft thy back to me, when I am telling the truth; if I were reading a ftory-book, or telling a tale to thee, thou would ft hear that. Remember it will be thy portion too, if thou do not repent, and confers, and feek mercy." Again, turning over the book, fhe read about Pilate, faying, " Pilate he made a fhew of cleanfing himfelf of Christ's blood, he washed his hands and declared himfelf innocent; but for all his washing, he had a foul heart; he would not lofe his office for the faving of Chrift's life ; he knew well enough that Chrift was an innocent person ; but he preferred his honour before Chrift: therefore to pleafe the Jews, and to quench the ftruggling in his confcience, he washed his hands, and then delivered Chrift to be crucified by them." Thus the continued for more than two hours space; reasoning at this rate, and exhorting her to repent, quoting many places of Scripture through the Revelation and Evangelifts. And when any offered to pull her Bible from her, the uttered horrid fcreechs and outcries, faying, " fhe would neves
part with her Bible as long as the lived, the would keep it in fpight of all the devils."

Before we pais from this, it will be needful to give the reader advertilement of fome things. 1. That while the called for her Bible and a candle. the neither heard nor faw any of those perfons who were then actually and difcernably prefent in the room with her. and that Katherine Campbell, to whom the directed her fpeech was not difcernably prefent to any other body but herfelf. And the pinch fhe got in her infenfible fit, fhe found and complained of the pain of it in that part afterward, but knew not how fhe came by it, nor blamed any of her tormentors for it. 2. That these words set down as fpoken by her were the very fame both for words and order as nearly as they could be gathered and remembered by the hearers without any addition of their own. 2. That although she was a girl of a pregnant spirit above her age, and had much of the Scriptures, and withal had pretty good understanding, above what might be expected of one of her years, of the fundamental principles of religion taught in the Catechifms; yet we doubt not in fo ftrong a combat, the Lord did by his good spirit graciously afford her a more than ordinary measure of affiltance, both now and at other times in the like debates.

Sometime after the putting out of her mouth the trafh above-mentioned, fhe fell into extremely violent fits, with lamentable crying; four perfors being hardly able to withhold her from climbing up the walls of the chamber, or from otherways doing herfelf hurt, meantime having no power of fpeech while in the fit, but her back and the reft of, her body grievoufly pained, in which condition fhe continued four or five days with the ufual fentible intervals, in which fhe declared, that four men, Alexander and James Anderlons, and other two, of whom fhe gave particular and exact marks, but knew not their names, were tormenting her. It was observed that many of these fhe named were known to be perfons of ill fame, as these two perfons last named were. It is alforemarkable that for fome time fhe knew not the name of the faid Alexander Henderfon, till one day he came a-begging to the door of the houfe, where the damfel was, whom fhe feeing, immediately eried out, "that was he whom fhe had feea among the crew."

After this she fell into other fits, wherein she faw the forenamed perfons with some others, and heard and saw several things that pass among them. Particularly, she fometimes told when she was to take the fits, how often she would take them, (which fell out accordingly), with some discourse that were among them relating to herself and others.

About the eighth of December, being brought home again from Glafgow, and having had fix or feven days respite from her fits, she afterwards fell into frightful and terrifying fits; the occasion whereof the declared to be, her feeing the devil in prodigious and horrid fhapes, threatening to devour her, and then the would fall dead and fliff with all the parts of her body diftended and ftretched out as a corple without sense or motion, which fits as they came fuddenly on without her knowledge, fo fhe did as fuddenly recover and grew perfectly well; and they ufually came on when the effayed to pray. In which time also other fits took her more fensibly, the knowing when they were a coming, how long they would continue, and when they would return; in which fits her eyes ftrangely altered, and turned in her head to the admiration of spectators, with a continual painful working about her heart, sometimes her joints were complicate and drawn together, and her forehead drawn forcibly about toward her shoulders; which fits she took by first falling into a fwoon, and after her violent fits, inftantly recovered after the fame manner. During this time, the fits altered again as to their times of coming and continuance; in which the fometimes endeavoured to bite her own fingers, or any thing elfe that came in her way, also when the faw the perfons before-mentioned, one or two of them about her, pointing them out to the perfons prefent with her, though

Digitized by Google

í.

2

1

the by them unfeen, and fometimes declaring that the had goed hold of them by their cloaths, particularly, December only 17. the being in a fore fit, the cried out of feveral pertaking fons that were tor nenting her; and being in the bed,

grafped with her hands towards the foot of it, and gried at is out that fhe had got a grip of the fleeves of one J P's rest jerkin (or jacket) which was, as fhe faid, duddie, (that is ragged or tattered) at the elbows: and at that very inwath flant, the damfel's mother and aunt heard the found of the drin, rending or tearing of a cloth, but faw or felt nothing, only the found in each of the damfel's hands, which were fast closed,

when they got them opened, a bit of red cloth, looking with as torn off a garment ; of which kind of eloth there had mut been none in the room at that time, nor in the whole the houle, nor near it that any knew of. Another particunde lar the told, was, that there was fuch an one among the is crew going to prick her tongue, which thereupon was infantly pulled back into her throat, fhe lying dumb for a in confiderable fpace. Sometimes upon her recovery from her fits, fhe told that fhe heard feveral things fpoken and communed among her afflictors, but durft not make them lobis known; because they threatened to torment her after 10] t this, or the other manner, if fie fhould make them known, g 🖞 and accordingly, when, by her mother or others, fhe was KLOT. prevailed with to begin to tell them, inftantly the torment fell out as was threatened. She told further, that her iet fi tormentors appeared to her ufually with lights and ftrange forts of candles, which were frightful for her to look to them. atti

Thus the continued till the first of January 1697, not only in the fits fore-mentioned with fome alterations, but fell likewife by fwooning, into light fits, wherein the continued about two or three hours together, fometimes more, fometimes lefs, with very thort intervals, in which fits the did not much complain of pain; but had a great palpitation in her breaft, and fometimes in other parts of the body, firange and unaccountable motions, which continued in a greater or lefter degree, during the whole time of the fit, wherein she was somewhat light, and not so solid in her mind as at other times, though in the intervals of these, as of all other fits she was sufficiently composed; which fits as all the rest, came suddenly on, and went as suddenly off by a swoon or swerf.

Before we proceed further in the relation, let it be noticed, first, that the forefaid Agnes, Naismith, being brought by the parents a fecond time to fee the damfel, did, (though not defired) pray for her, viz. " That the Lord God of heaven and earth might fend the damfel her health, and try out the verity :" After which, the damfel declared that though the faid Agnes had formerly been very troublesome to her, yet, from that time forth, she did no more appear to her, as her tormentor, but on the contrary, as the apprehended, defending her from the fury of the reft. 2. It is further here to be noticed, that the forenamed Katharine Campbell, could by no means be prevailed with to pray for the damfel, but upon the contrary, when defired by fome, curfed them, and all the family of Bargarran, and in particular the damiel and all that belonged to her, withal adding this grievous imprecation, " The devil let her never grow better, nor any concerned in her, be in a better condition than the was in, for what they had done to her." Which words the fpoke before several famous witnesses. 3. That Bargarran having prevailed with the theriff depute of the thire, to imprison the faid Katharine Campbell, she from the time of her imprifonment, never appeared to the damfel; (though formerly the had ordinarily appeared as one of her most violent tormentors) except once or twice, at which times, it was found upon after enquiry, that the was not in the Tolbooth, but either in the jailor's house, or had liberty granted her to go out to church. 4. That at the time when the damfel did put out of her mouth the hair and other trash, as above related, Katharine Campbell being taken into cuflody, there was found in her poeket a ball of hair of feveral colours, which was afterwards throwp

into the fire, after which time the damfel put no more hair out of her month. And it is to be further noticed, that fhe faid, fhe heard among the crew, when tormenting her, that Katherine Campbell made that ball of hair found in her pocket, of the hair of the damfel's head which had been cut when her trouble began, and which did agree in colour, &c when compared.

Upon the first day of fanuary, about ten o'clock at night, the fell by fwoonings into fits differing from the former, in that after the fwooning fit was over, the lay quiet, as if the had been dead, making no motion at all with her body in the bed; yet at the fame time those prefent heard her mournful talking, but with a low and hardly audible voice, and repeating feveral ftories in metre, which they thought to be expressions of the rife and progress of her own trouble; and thus the continued, (ftill withal naming fome of the forementioned persons) till her parents and others offered to roufe her, by touching and moving her body; whereupon inftantly the uttered. horrid screeches, and cried as if she had been pierced through with fwords, and affaulted for her life; after which the fell a finging, leaping, and dancing for a long time, laughing with a loud voice, in an unufual manner, tearing down the hangings of the bed, and pulling off her head-cloaths and neck-cloaths; in which extravagancies he was acted with fuch a force and ftrength, that her father and minister, though joining their whole strength together, could not get her dancing and leaping hinder-But after prayer, the minister finding her composed, cd. inquired if the remembered what the had done in time of the fit; to which the replied, That the diffinctly remem-bered her mifcarriages, and in fpecial her finging and dancing, faying withal, that the witches inclofing her in a ring (or circle), and dancing and finging about her, was the occasion of her dancing, which she then gladly performed with the reft. For some days after the had fits after this manner, with fome variation; in one of which fits, as the was tearing off her head-drefs cloaths,

Digitized by Google

H

her parents reloving to fee what would be the event, did make no hindrance to her; whereupon fhe ftript berfelf of all her cloaths, that were upon her, not leaving fo much as her fmock upon her body, if that had been permitted.

After this, toward or about the 11th Jan. the fell into fits different from the former, in which the was fuddenly carried away from her parents and others that were about her, with a fudden flight, and in the first of these (to their great amazement) through the chamber and hall, down a long winding flair toward the tower-gate, with fuch a liwift and unaccountable motion, that it was not in the power of any to prevent her, her feet not touching the ground, fo far as any of the beholders could difcern, being heard in her motion to laugh in an unufual manner; but by divine providence, the gate being flut, her motion, was flopt till fuch time as fome of the family ' could overtake her, who endeavouring to carry her back. found her infantly fall as one dead, and become fliff ; in which poffure, being brought back to the chamber, the lay for a confiderable space. And being recovered, she did declare, that there were about the number of nine or ten perfons who had carried her away in a flue (as fhe termed it, that is, as one fwinging upon a rope) wherein the then took pleafure, her feet not at all touching the ground, to her appreheation.

The night following, fhe was fuddenly carried away, as before, from her parents and others who were about her, through the chamber and hall, and fixteen large fleps of a winding flair, up toward the top of the houfe I where fhe met with apparitions of firange and unaccountable things, but was carried down again, as the thoughts is a shue or dwing, afferting, after her recovery, that fhe met upon the flair the number of fix women and four men, and by them was carried toward the gate again, where accordingly fhe was found, and was carried up as formerly; all the parts of her body diffended and fliff as one dead; in which pofture the lay for fome time, and

when recovering, declared, that both now and formerly, fhe had endeavoured to open the gate, and that these fhe faw about her were helping her, with a defign to get her to the court, to drown her in the well, which fhe faid fhe heard them faying among themselves, they intended to do, and that then the world would believe fhe had deftroyed herfelf. It is observable that (these kind of fits continuing with her for fome few days) in one of them the was flopped at the gate, and found in the fore-mentioned pofture, which was neither locked nor barred; yet could they not get it opened, though both the and her tormentors endeavoured it.

Before we proceed in the relation, it is not to be omitted that as foon as the damfel's affliction was observed to be extraordinary and preternatural, there were (befides times formerly fet apart in a more private way) at the defire of the parents and minister, and by the presbytery's special order, a minister or two appointed to meet every week, at the house of Bargarran, to join with the family, the minister of the parish, and other good christians of the neighbourhood, in failing and praying, which ufually fell to be on the Tuesday. And upon Jan. 12th, it being the turn of Mr. Patrick Simpson, a neighbour minister, to be there, when he came to the houle he found both the minister of the parish, and the brother who was to join with him had been neceffarily withdrawn; yet refolved to carry on the work with affiftance of three elders, fome other good people being prefent. When he first faw the damlel after he came to the house, he found her under some lesser fits which came and went off quickly, and when prayer began she was quiet and sober during the same, but in time of finging the xciii. Psal. she fell into a fore fit, of greater continuance, first laughing, then making fome found like finging, after that pulling her head cloaths down over her face, and lattly, turning to outrageous in her motions that her father could fcarce get her holden with his whole ftrength, but behoved to lie over upon the bed with her in his arms until the fit H 2

abated : after her recovery from which, the was quiet and composed all the time of prayer, and while the minifter lectured on Mark ix. from 14, to 30. v. was very attentive, carefully looking in her Bible the Scriptures quoted, fo all along both in time of prayer and finging. until the whole religious exercise was ended, and some refreshment after the same taken, at the end of which she told the company, the had fomething to tell, which the had heard fome among her tormentors faying, which she durft not reveal; but the minister and her mother urging her to be free and not to obey the devil, the faid, the would tell it her mother in her ear. Then coming from the other fide of the table, and placing herfelf betwixt her mother and aunt, the began to whilper in her mother's ear; but before the got a fentence fully pronounced, the fell into a violent fit, fo as her mother and those next her could fcarcely hold her till the violence thereof began to abate, and then her mother told that fhe was speaking of a meeting and a feaft, they had fpoke of in the orchard of Bargarran, but was able to fay no more, and after recovery, her mother defiring her to tell the reft of it, and fhe beginning to whilper in her car, as before, could not get one word uttered till she was feized again of a fit as violent as the former. Whereupon the minister perceiving her torment, defired them to forbear any further troubling of her. Notice, that accordingly there was a feast and meeting in that orchard about that time, of the crew, acknowledged and declared afterwards by three of them, that confessed themselves to have been there, viz. Elizabeth Anderson, James and Thomas Lindsays, they not knowing what either the damfel had spoken, or one of them what another had confessed relating thereunto. See No. A of the Appendix.

About or within a little after this time, fhe was again fuddenly carried from them in the former manner down a ftair, which goes off from a corner of the chamber to a cellar just below it, where her brother and fister were providentially gone down a little before, to bring fome •

•

drink from the cellar, and already near the flair foot, with a lighted candle, which the foon put out; but they crying and holding her by the head-cloaths, quickly difcovered to the reft where the was. Upon which Mr. Alexander King, minister at Bonhill, (being then in the chamber) made haste down stairs where he found her, but her brother and fifter had loft hold of her, fhe having loofed her head cloaths and let them go; yet Mr. King having caught hold of her, kept her in his arms till a lighted candle was brought, and endeavouring to bring her up stairs, did declare that he found fomething forcibly drawing her downwards, but he kill keeping his hold, she fell stiff, as one dead upon the flair, and was in this posture carried up and laid in bed, where she lay a confiderable space. And when recovered of the fit, she declared that the occasion of her going down stairs with fach force, was, that the crew had fuggefied to her while the was in the light fits, that the devil was in the meal cheft in the cellar, and that if she would go down and put out the candle, fhe might force him out of it. Notice here, first, that when some fits of this kind were ready to feize her, the fometimes gave advertifement thereof to those prefent with her, giving figns of her earnest defire of their help to prevent her motion, which usually proved to be of good effect, wherein the divine mercy toward her is much to be observed. 2. It is also to be noticed, that about the time when the was in these flying fits, the used to utter horrid shricks and outcries, not like those of rational creatures; in which time there were heard for three nights together when the damfel was afleep in bed, fhricks and outcries of the fame kind in the court, when none of the family was without doors, to the great affrightment of those who heard them, being that they exactly refembled the cries of, and thricks the damfel used to utter in the fits ; who afterwards in one of her intervals hearing fome of the family talking of these cries and shricks, and alledging they had been uttered by fome wild beaft or other, faid to them they were miftaken, for it was Margaret.

81

H Google

And two others of the name of Margaret, called by the the crew their Maggies, had uttered thefe fhricks, the devil having promifed to them at that time to carry her out of the houfe to them, that they might drown her in the well, where there were eighteen more waiting for her.

. After this the fell into fretting and angry fits (as the termed them) in which her humour was crofs to all that those about her could fay or do, nothing proving to her fatisfaction, but every thing displeasing, (her former fits. withal now and then feizing her) but when reftored to a right composure of mind, the declared that her tormentors about her, did ftill fuggett to her and advife her, to go to fuch and fuch remote places of the house alone, and bring with her a fnood (which is a head-lace, fuch as women tie up their hair with) or a cravat or fome fuch thing. promifing her rough almonds or fome kinds of fweet. meats which they named to her, and for that end, to bring her apron with her to hold them in, and accordingly when feized again with fits of this nature, did refolutely endcavour to repair to these places having a fnood or cravat and her apron with her, and would fuffer none to be in her company, which put her parents and others to a peceffity of detaining her by force, and she being thus prevented, uttered hideous screeches and outeries, of which in this fort of fits the was feldom free.

Thursday, January 14th, at night, a young lass or girl appeared to her with a feabbed face amongst the reft of her tormentors, telling her she was to come to the house to-morrow about ten o'clock, and forbidding her to reveal it.

The next day being January 15th, in the afternoon, the damfel earneftly enquired at her mother and the reft of the family what beggars had come to the gate that day, and of what countenance and vifage they were? but the family not knowing her defign in fuch a question, gave no heed unto it; yet fhe flill infifting, and being in company with her mother and another gentlewoman, about four o'clock at night, faid to them, fhe thought the might tell them fomewhat (the time being now pait) the was forbidden to reveal it; but beginning to tell, the prefently fell a crying, that the was tormented and pricked through her whole body, yet recovering from the fit, went on and told it; the thing the had to reveal was, that a feabbed faced lafs appeared to her yefternight, and was to be at the gate this day at ten o'clock. Whereupon the fervants being enquired at, what fort of beggars had been there that day, did declare among others, there had been a beggar wife at the door, and a young woman or lafs with her who had feabs on her face, and received their alms.

Jan. 16th and 17th, when recovered of her fwooning fits, the put out of her mouth a great number of pins, which the declared J — P — had forced into her mouth and a gentlewoman who had been one of her most violent tormentors.

Jan. 21. her fits altered again, after this manner, fhe would fall in them with heavy fighs and groans, and hideous outcrics, telling those about her that cats, ravens, owls, and horses, were deftroying and preffing her down in the bed : and at the fame time her mother and another gentlewoman, being in the room with her, did declare, that immediately after they had taken the girl out of her bed in this condition they did fee fomething moving under the bed-cloaths as big as a cat.

The fame morning, in the interval of her fits, the faid the heard her tormentors whilper among themfelves, and fuggeft to one another, (naming J P the Anderfons and others) that the devil had promifed and engaged to them, to carry her over the hall window, to the end they might drown her in the well which was in the court, and then they faid the world would believe the had deftroyed herfelf; and the fame day, and feveral days thereafter, when feized with her grievous fits, did attempt with fuch force to get herfelf over that window, that

fpec tators could fcarce with their whole firength prevent her.

About this time, nothing in the world would fo difcompose her as religious exercises; if there were any discourses of God or Christ, or any of the things which are not feen and are eternal, the would be caft into grievous agonies; and when the effayed in her light fits, to read any portion of the fcriptures, repeat any of the Pfalms, or answer any questions of our catechisms (which the could do exactly at other times) the was fuddenly ftruck dumb, and lay as one ftiff dead, her mouth opened to fuch a widenefs that her jaw appeared to be out of joint, and anon would clap together again with incredible force. The fame happened to her fhoulder blade, her elbow, and hand wrifts. She would at other times lie in a benumbed condition, and be drawn together as if fhe had been tied neck and heels with ropes; yet on a fudden would with fuch force and violence be pulled up and tear all about her, that it was as much as one or two could do, to hold her fast in their arms; but when minifters and other good chriftians (feeing her in fuch intolerable anguishes) made ferious application by prayer to God, on her behalf, she got respite from her grievous fits of this kind, and was ordinarily free of them during the time of prayer, though feized of them before ; and albeit, ufually, when minifters began to pray, the made great difturbance by idle loud talking, whiftling, finging and roaring, to drown the voice of the perion praying,

Particularly Jan. 22. the was more turbulent than at other times the uled to be, and continued fome fpace after the minister began to pray, finging and making hideous noife, fetching furious blows with her fift, and kicks with her feet at the minister, uttering reproachful talk of him, and calling him dog, &c. Yet the being composed and her fits being over before prayer was ended, and the minister, when he had done, finding her foher and in a right composure of mind, enquired why the made such disturbance? To which the replied, the was forced to do it by the hellish crew about her; and that the thought they were none of her own words that the uttered.

Jan. 24th, She faid fome things relating both to herfelf and others, had been fuggefted to her by her troublers; but that they had threatened to torment her, if the thould offer to make them known. And accordingly in effaying to express her mind, she was call into two grievous fits, in which the cried out of violent pains ; all the parts of her body becoming rigid and extended like a corpfe, her head was twifted round, and if any offered by force to obstruct fuch dangerous motion she seemed to be upon, she would roar exceedingly; fometimes her neck bone feemed to be difolved; and yet on a sudden became fo stiff, that there was no moving of it; and when these grievous agonies were over, fhe again affayed to express her mind by write, but to no purpole; for inflantly she was call into other two very grievous fits, wherein the was ftruck dumb, deaf and blind, and her tongue drawn a prodigious length over her chin. And when the fits were over, declared, the Anderfons, J. ----- P ----- the gentlewoman, and I------ with the reft of the hellish crew, some of whom D --fhe could not name, had been tormenting her in the fits, and that there had been fifteen of them about the house all the last night, but were now all gone fave one, who was to flay about the house till her fits were over. And accordingly her brother and fifter diddeclare, they faw that morning a woman in the garden with a red coat about her head, fitting at the root of an apple tree; but Bargarran, with most of the fervants, being abroad, the matter was not further fearched

The fame day about fix at night, fhe was feized with variety of grievous fits again, in which fometimes fhe lay wholly fenfelefs and breathlefs, with her belly fwelled like a drum, as like a woman with child, her eyes were pulled into her head fo far, that fpectators thought fhe fhould never have used them more, fometimes when fhe was tying her own neck-cloaths, her enchanted hand

would tie them fo firait about her neck, that fhe had firangled herfelf if fpectators had not given fome relief unto her; fometimes the was in hazard of burning herfelf in the fire, offering with violence to throw herfelf into the fame. Divers times the did firike furious blows at her near relations in her fits, the would maintain difcourfe with her tormentors, and afking queftions concerning herfelf and others, received answer from them; which indeed none but herfelf perceived; reafoning with one of them after this manner:

" O what ailed thee to be a witch ! thou fayeft it is but three nights fince thou walt a witch. O if thou would ft repent, it may be God might give thee repentance, thon wouldest seek it and confeis; if thou would defire me I would do what I could; for the devil is an ill matter to ferve, he is a liar from the beginning, he promifes what he cannot perform. Then calling for her Bible, fhe faid I will let thee see where he promised to our suft parents that they should not die; (and reading the passage, faid) now thou feeft he is a liar, for by breaking the commandment, they were made liable to death here, and death everlafting. O that is an uncouth word; long eternity never to have an end, never, never to have an end; had not God of his infinite mercy, ordained some to eternal life through Jefus Chrift. The devil makes thee believe thou wilt get great riches by ferving him; but come near," and having uttered this word, the loft power of her fpeech, her tongue being drawn back into her throat; yet beckoning with her hand to the fpectre to come near her, and turning over the book, kept hereye upon that paffage of holy Scripture, Job xxvii. 18. and pointing with her finger at the place, and fhaking her head, turned over the book again, and recovering her speech, faid, " I'll let , thee fee where God bids us feek and we shall find; and reading over the place, faid, it is God that gives us every good gift, we have nothing of our own, I fubmit to his will though I never be better; for God can make all my trouble turn to my advantage, according to

his word, Rom. viii. 28." which place the then read, and thus continued reasoning, for the space of an hour.

Sometimes fhe cried out of violent pain, by reafon of furious blows and ftrokes, fhe had received frem the hands of her tormentors, the noile of which ftrokes, bye-ftanders diftinctly heard, though they perceived not the hands that gave them.

One night the girl fitting with her parents and others eried out, fomething was wounding her thigh; upon which inflantly her mother putting her hand in the damfel's pocket, found her folding knife opened, which had been folded when put in her pocket; but her uncle not trufting the thing, did again put up the knife, and leaving it folded in her pocket, on a fudden fhe cried out, as before, the knife was cutting her thigh, being unfolded by means of J. P. and others, as fhe faid: upon which her uncle fearching her pocket again, found the knife opened as formerly. This happened twice or 'thrice, to the admiration of the beholders, though they took fpecial notice that the nor any other visible hand opened it.

Jan. 25th, the was again feized with her fwooning fliff fits, with this remarkable variation; her throat was fometimes most prodigiously extended, and fometimes as ftrangely contracted; fo that the appeared in palpable danger of being choaked; and through the violence of pain in her throat, and difficulty of breathing, ftruggled with feet and hands, as if fome had been actually ftrangling her, and could speak or cry none; with which kind of fits the was frequently feized for feveral days, and in the intervals, did declare, that the fore-mentioned perforts and others, (whom the could not get then named) were firangling her, and that the occasion of her not having power' to speak or cry in the fit was a Ball in her throat, which also was visible to spectators; for they did clearly 'difcern a bunch in her throat while in the fit) as big as a pullet's egg, which had almost choaked her.

Sometimes he was kept from eating her meat, having her teeth fet, when fhe carried any food to her mouth. Divers times alfo fhe was kept from drinking, when at meat; for no fooner could fhe tafte the drink, but fhe was in hazard to be choaked thereby, and herfelf fometimes would have held the cup fo hard betwixt her teeth, that it was not in the power of thofe with her to unlook it. And when any thing had fallen out amifs in the pla where fhe was, as the falling and breaking of a cup, any body's receiving harm, and fuch like, fhe would fall a laughing and rejoice extremely; which kind of jollity was far from the girl's temper when at herfelf.

Feb. 1ft, the effaying to tell fome things the had been forbidden by her tormentors to make known, was handled with intelerable torments. At the beginning of her fits, ufually fhe would be kept oddly looking, fometimes towards the chimney, fometimes towards other particular places in the room, but could not always tell what she faw; yet for ordinary she would name fuch and fuch perfons, who, the faid, were then come to caft her into fits. And when any defired her to cry to the Lord Jefus for help, her teeth were instantly set close, her eyes twifted almost round in her head, and the was thrown upon the floor with the fliffnels and pofture of one that had been fome days laid for dead; and on a fudden recovered again, and would weep bitterly, to semember what had befallen her. The fame day, when her fits were over, she faid, she now perceived it was by the means of a charm, that fuch reftraints were laid upon her, that the could not tell what the witches had forbidden her to make known, but the charm might be found out (as fhe faid) by fearching for it beneath the bed where the lay; and the having quickly done this herfelf, found (to the apprehension of spectators) beneath the forefaid bed, an entire egg-fhell open in the end, which being inftantly thrown into the fire, did melt away after the manner of wax, without any noife a

38

ial, br egg fhells use to make when burning in the fire. After n Di this the girl faid, fhe would not now be handled fo fevereė ly, upon effaying to make known what the witches had i. forbidden her to tell, only her tongue would be drawnf: back into her throat, which accordingly happened. She 63 did likewife inform her friends of many things fhe had ĥ not liberty to do, before the charm was found out, park, ticularly, that her tormentors had frequently folicited ņ her to become a witch herfelf, and promifed her great ili Vili riches and perfect health alfo, to induce her thereunto. Which temptation, fhe, through the infinite mercy of ha God, fill refifted, reafoning with them after this manner : the devil promifes what he cannot perform, and granting bad ! he could fulfil his promifes, yet I am fure from the Scripshi tures, hell and the wrath of God will be the final reward í hoi of all fuch as yield to this wickedness." To which the om received this reply, (which indeed, none but herfelf peri todi ceived) that, hell and the wrath of God fo much talked n is of, was not fo formidable as was reprefented. She alfo ild 5 faid, the witches had importunately urged her to give rete B them her confent, to take away the life of her young γŀΰ fifter, who was at that time upon her mother's breaft; 1 100 which temptation alfo, fhe was enabled through the grace d il i of God to refift. She told her parents likewife, there 萨 had been a charm laid upon the top of the house, where orta her young fifter was (the child having been fent out a bitt nurling, by reafon of the continued affliction of the family) at Ó and that the charm had been placed upon the top of the ind houfe by pinched Maggy, who thereby did defign the Î taking away of her fifter's life; and that this was the , pis caufe why fhe had fo often, for fome weeks before, defired تغن her mother to bring home her fifter, conftantly affirming, ri, t that the child would daily decay as long as the flaid there. quikk Whereupon her parents observing the daily decay of the priinfant, even to fkin and bone, brought her home, where ipti^s the recovered. The girl being afked how the came to rc, li the knowledge of these things ? replied, something nii i H

fpeaking diffinely as it were above her head, had fuggefied these, and other things of that nature to her.

Feb. 2d. The girl being in the chamber with her mother and others, was on a fudden struck with great fear and confernation, and fell a trembling upon the fight of John Lindfay, in Barloch, talking with her father in the hall. She faid to her mother, the forefaid Lindfay had been always one of her most violent tormentors, and that fhe had been threatened with extreme tortures, if fhe should offer to name him; whereupon she was defired to go towards the place where he was, and touch fome part of his body in a way unknown to him, which having done with fome averfion, was infantly feized with extreme tortures in all the parts of her body. After which Lindfay was put to it, and interrogated thereupon ; but he giving , no fatisfying answer, was defired to take the damsel by the hand, which he being unwillingly induced to do, fhe was immediately upon his touch caft into intolerable anguifhes, her eyes being almost twisted round in her head, and all the parts of her body becoming rigid and fliff, fell down in the posture of one that had been laid for fome days dead, and afterwards got up in a fudden, and tearing her cloaths threw herfelf with violence upon and when her fit was over, spectators did him, alfo take the damfel by the hand, yet no fuch effect followed.

About fix at night there came an old Highland fellow to Bargarran, who calling himfelf a weary traveller, faid, he behoved to lodge there that night, but the fervants refusing him lodging, gave him fomething by way of alms. At this time the damfel being in the chamber with her mother and another gentlewoman, faid to the beft of her apprehention; there was one of the wicked crew in or about the houfe at that time: whereupon her mother made hafte with her daughter down flairs towards the kitchen. And finding there unexpectedly the Highland fellow, whom the girl then accufed as one of her tormentors, flat

defired the Highland fellow to take her daughter by the hand, which he being urged to do, the girl immediately upon his touch was grievoufly tormented in all the parts of her body. And this falling out in divine providence, Bargarran caufed fecure him.

The next morning, the minister having come to Bargarran to visit the damfel, and the matter Leing imparted to him, called for the Highland fellow, and having queftioned him to and again about this matter, without any fatisfying answer, brought the child out of the chamber, covering her face, and almost her whole body with his cloak, and giving figns to the Highland fellow to touch her in this pofture, as he had ordered him before, without the damfel's knowledge, which he having done with great averfion, the girl not knowing of his touch, was infantly caft into intolerable agonies as formerly; yet others afterwards touching her, no fuch event followed. And when her fits were over, fhe befought the Highland fellow, to allow her the liberty for to difeover and tell perfons that haunted and molefted her, whom he had forbidden her to make known: Upon which the old fellow looking at her with an angry countenance, her mouth was inftantly flopped, and her tecth fet : And being defired by those present to speak her mind freely, whether he would or not, at length replied, the feared to do it. And when through the importunity of John Maxwell of Dargavel and Porterfield of Fulwood, and fome other gentlemen there prefent, she effayed to declare her mind, the was feized with her fits again.

Before this time, the lamentable cafe of the afflicted damfel and family, had been reprefented to His Majefty's most honourable privy council, who upon ferious application made to them, worthily and piously granted a commiffion to a noble lord and fome worthy gentlemen, to make inquiry into the fame. By virtue of this commisfion, fome suffected perfons were feized; particularly Feb. 4. Alexander Anderson, an ignorant, irreligious fellow, who had been always of evil fame, and accused by

H 2

the afflicted damsel, by a special order from the commisfioners for inquiry, was apprehended and committed to prison; as was also Elifabeth Anderson his daughter, upon flagrant prelumptions of witchcraft; for the other year, Jean Fulton, her grandmother, an old scandalous woman, being cited before the kirk-feffion, and accufed for hideous curting, and imprecating milchief upon feveral perfons, which had been followed with fatal events. the forementioned Elifabeth Anderion, her grandchild, who lived in the house with her, did declare before the feffion, the had frequently feen the devil in company with her grandmother, in the likenefs of a small black man, who utually did evanish on a sudden within the walls of the house, when any body came to the door. Upon this prefumption was the faid Elifabeth Anderson feized with her father, and committed to cuftody; but at first most obflinately denied acceffion any manner of way to the fin of witchcraft, until afterwards, when ferioufly importuned and dealt with in the prifon by two gentleman, did, before she came to Bargarran's house, confess her guilt, without Bargarran's knowledge at that time. And that fhe had been at feveral meetings with the devil and witches, and amongst others, she did declare her own father, and the forementioned Highland fellow, to have been active inftruments of the girl's trouble; and gave, before the was confronted with him, exact marks of this Highland body, and though the declared the knew not his name: yet when confronted with him, did accuse him, and affirm he was the perfon the fpoke of. See No. A of the Appendix.

February 5th, a quorum of the commiffioners being met at Bargarran, and the perfons then delated by Elifabeth Anderfon to have been at meetings with the devil, and active inftruments of the damfel's trouble, viz. Alexander Anderfon her father, Agnes Naefmith, Margaret Fultoun, James Lindfay alias Curat, John Lindfay alias Bifhop, Katharine Campbell were all of them (excepting John Lindfay alias Bifhop, was not then apprehended), confronted with Katharine Shaw before the lord Blan-

tyre, and the reft of the commissioners at Bargarran; and feveral other gentlemen of note, and ministers then prefent, and acculed by her as her tormentors. And they having all feverally touched her in prefence of the commitfioners, the was at each of their touches feized with grievous fits. and calt into intolerable anguishes, others then prefent alfo touching her the fame way, but no fuch effect followed. And it is remarkable, when Katharine Campbell touched the girl, the was immediately upon her touch feized with more grievous fits, and cast into more intolerable torments than what followed upon the touch of the other accufed perfons, whereat Campbell herfelt being damped and confounded, though the had formerly declined to blefs her, uttered thefe words ; " The Lord God of heaven and earth blefs thee, and fave thee both foul and body :" After which the damfel when the fits were over, in which the had been a most pitiful spectacle, did declare, the was now loofed, and that the might freely touch any of the accufed perfons, or they her after this, without trouble, which accordingly upon trial fell fo out, and being inquired how the came to the knowledge of that, answered as formerly in the like case, That fomething fpeaking diffinctly as it were above her head, fuggested this to her; and likewife usually gave her the knowledge of the names of her townentors, and places in which they lived.

93

February 6 The girl being feized with fore fits, fomething was feen in her mouth, to the judgment of fpectators like pieces of orange pills invifibly conveyed into her mouth, which the feemed in her agonics to be chewing, and having got down her throat, as those prefent apprehended, the did fall down dead and ftiff, as if the had been choaked, thruggling with her feet and hands, as if at the laft gate, her throat fwelling in a prodigious manner; to the affrightment of fpectators, and when recovered, but yet in the light fit; the would fay, O it was a very fweet orange pill which I got from the gentlewoman, and did conftantly affirm the fame, declaring alfo that there had H a

been others there prefent with the gentlewoman, particularly Margaret L —— or pinched Maggy, whofe firname the had neither power nor liberty to express, neither durit the offer to do it, left the fhould be tormented as was threatened, and always fell out when the effayed to do it, either by fpeaking or writing, which had appeared the day before in the prefence of the commissioners.

About this time, Thomas Lindfay, a young boy, not yet twelve years of age, was feized, upon flagrant prefumptions of witchcraft ; he had faid before feveral credible perfone, the devil was his father, and if he pleafed he could fly in the likenefs of a crow upon the maft of a ship. He sometimes caused a plough stand and the horse break the yoke, upon the pronouncing of fome words, and turning himfelf about wider-fhins; that is turning himfelf round from the right hand to the left, contrary to the natural courfe of the fun. This he would do upon the defire of any body who gave him a halfpenny. Upon thefe and the like flagrant prefumptions he was apprehended, who, at first, though he continued most obstinate in denial, yet afterwards confessed to the minister in his own house, before famous witnesses, compact with the devil, and that he had received the infenfible mark from the devil, which is visible upon his body; as also, that he had been at feveral meetings with the devil and witches, where he faid were present, his brother James, with others, and particularly those who had been delated by Anderson. This he confessed, with some other wickedness of this kind before he was committed to cultody in Bargarran houfe.

After this Bargarran made diligent fearch for James Lindfay, elder brother to Thomas, having been all along accufed by the afflicted damfel as one of her troublers, whom the called the gley'd or fquint eyed elf (as he was indeed) for that was the name the crew about her gave him, who when he was brought upon the place, though he did at first most obstinately deny his guilt, yet at length

through the endeavours of Mr. Patrick Simpfon, a neighbour minifler, ingenioufly confeffed the guilt he was charged with, and in his confeffion did agree in every material circumftance with the other two, though he knew not what they had confeffed, he having not feen them before his confeffion, nor had he any occasion of information in conference with others thereanent, being immediately brought to the place from the tolbooth of Glafgow, where he had been fome weeks before that time in prifon, as a vagabond beggar upon a defign to have fent him to foreign plautations.

A more particular account of what they freely confessed and acknowledged before the commissioners, for inquiry, we have for the fatisfaction of the reader fubjoined to the narrative, with an abilitact of the report made by the commissioners to the lords of his majesty's most honourable privy council, concerning the whole affair.

February 1r. There was by the prefbytery's appointment, a public fast kept upon the damsel's account in the church of Erskine, in which Mr. Turner minister of the place began the work with prayer, expounding Rev. xii. from ver. 7. to ver. 13. Mr. James Hutchison minister at Kilellan took the next turn of prayer, and did preach upon 1 Pet. v. 8. and Mr. Simpfon concluded the work, preaching upon Matthew xvii. 20. 21. where the girl was prefent all day; but before fhe came to church that morning, she told, that while she was in one of her fits, the night before, the heard the devil fpeaking of that public falt, and what ministers were to be there, and that old man Mr. James Hutchifon fhould ftumble, and his peruke fall off as he went up to the pulpit, and all the people should laugh at him, and he should break his neck in going home. And when the came out of the church after the forenoon's work, she faid, the devil was a liar; for no fuch thing fell out as he had threatened. She was all day very quiet in church, although being in fome of

her light fits, fome fpectres appeared in time of the public work, which the told of thereafter.

About fix at night, there were prefent in the chamber with the damfel, Mr. Simpson with his wife, lady Northbarr and others, discouring and conferring about her cafe; and while they were conferring together, fhe told them, the would gladly make fome things known if fhe durft for her tormentors; and afterwards effaying to do it, was inflantly feized with a violent fit ; in which fhe leapt draight up, and appeared as if the had been eboaked, fo it was as much as one or two could do, to hold her fast in their arms : and when the fit was over, Mr. Simpfon going about family worfhip, did expound Pfalm cx. and fpeaking of the limited power of the adverfaries of our Lord Jelus Chuilt, from the latter part of ver. 1. the was on a sudden feized with another grievous fit, in which the put out of her mouth fome blood, which raifed grounds of fear and jealoufy in the minds of fpectators, that fomething in her mouth hurting her, had been the occasion of it; yet they could not get her mouth opened, though they used means to open the fame, har teeth being clofe fet. And in the interval of the fit, fhe being afked, if the found any thing in her mouth, that had been the oceasion of her putting out of blood ; she replied, she found nothing, nor knew the caufe thereof: but opening her mouth, those present found one of her double teeth newly drawn out, but knew not what became of the tooth; for though fearch was made for the fame, it could not be found : after which the minister proceeded upon the fame fubject, but was again interrupted by her renewed fits, yet clofed the exercise with prayer, after which without more trouble, the was taken to her bed.

February 12 Margaret Lang and her daughter Martha Semple, being delated by the three confessions, and accused by the girl to have been active instruments in her trouble, came of their own accord to Bargarran's house, and before they came up stairs, the girl faid, she was now

bound up, and could not accuse Margaret Lang to her face; and accordingly the girl's mother having defired fome of those who were fitting by her, to teel fome parts of her body, and they having done it, found her body fo fliff and inflexible, that there was no moving of it, and immediately again, found fome parts of her body fo contracted and drawn hard together, as if by cords : after this, Margaret Lang and her daughter, having gone to the chamber to the girl, did in prefence of the ministers and others, defire the damfel to come to her, for the would do her no harm, and laying her arms about her, fpake very fairly to her, and queffioned her, if ever the had feen her or her daughter amongst her tormentors, to which the girl did politively reply, the had frequently feen her daughter; but declined through fear to accuse herfelf, faying faintly, No. After which Margaret and her daughter returning into the hall, and the minister enquiring at her why the faid No, feeing the had accufed her before, she answered, take me contrary, upon which she was feized with a grievous fit; yet after her recovery, being urged again by those present, to tell her mind freely, whether or not Margaret Lang was one of her tormentors, the child thereupon effaying to fay Yes, and having half pronounced the word, was cast into unexpressible anguishes; and again, in the interval of the fit, she essayed to express the fame thing, and faying the word, Tint (that is loft) was on a fudden ftruck with another fit, and when the fit was over, and the child returned to the chamber, Margaret Lang who was fitting near the hall door, spoke these words after her, " The Lord bless thee, and ding (that is beat or drive) the devil out of thee." Α little after which words, Margaret going down stairs, the damfel came to the hall, and faid, her bonds were now loofed, and that now the could accufe Margaret Lang to her face, and declared the occasion of her being fo restrained and bound up while Margaret was prefent, was her letting fall a parcel of hair at the hall door as the came in ; being a charm made by her for that end, which alfo had.

been the occasion of her uttering the word tint, in the former fit: and accordingly a parcel of hair had been found at the hall door, after Margaret Lang had gone ftraight from the hall to the chamber, which immediately was caft into the fire and burned. And it is remarkable that it could be attefted, that there was no hair, or any other thing elfe in that place before Margaret Lang came in, and the girl being inquired what way fie knew Margaret Lang had laid the forementioned charm upon her, replied, fomething fpeaking diftinctly to her as it were above her head had fuggefted that to her.

About eight at night fhe was feverely handled in her fits, much after the former manner, and while the was in her fwooning fits; there was feen in her mouth a pin, wherewith fie feemed almost choaked, but by divine providence it was with great difficulty got out. After this fhe was fomewhat composed, and did not much complain of pain; but was diffindly heard to entertain difcoufe with fome invifible creature about her, and the replies given by her, and heard by those who took care of her, gave them, ground to conclude fhe was tempted to fet her hand to a paper then prefented to her, with promifes that upon her yielding thereunto, fhe should never be troubled any more; as also that the thould get fweet meats, a drink of fack, a bonny handfome coat with filver lace ; She was alfo diffinely heard fay, relifting the tempter, "Thou artafilthy fow, should I obey thee; this was not the end of my creation, but to glorify God and enjoy him for ever ; and thou promiseth what thou cannot perform, art thou angry at me for faying thou fow, what should I call thee, but thou filthy fow; art thou not the filthy devil, for as brave as thou art with thy filver and gold lace, wouldest thou have me renounce my baptifm. Doft thou promife to give me brave men in marriage, and fine cloaths, and perfect health, if I should confent thereunto ? Doit thou fay my baptism will do me no good, because thou alledgelt he was not a fufficient minister that baptized me? -thou art a liar, I will be content to die, before I renounce = my

Digitized by Google

λı

2

۲

baptism, O through the grace of God I will never do it." And thus the continued reafoning, being both blind and deaf, for the fpace of two hours; and when the came to herfelf, did declare, it was the devil who first prefented himself, tempting her in the shape of a fow, to renounce her baptism, as is hinted; and that he did chide her when the ealled him thou fow, and immediately appeared to her again, in the fhape of a brave gentleman, as having gold and filver lace on his cloaths, still urging her to renounce her baptism, which temptation the through the special affistance of the grace of God, effectually refisted : She alfo faid; that it had been fuggefted to her by the spirit, speaking to her, as it were above her head. after the combat with the tempter was over, that one of her tormentors would be at the house the morrow.

February 13. fhe was feized with a fore fit about twelve o'clock of the day, in which the continued for more than two hours space, both deaf and blind. Those in the room with her, crying to her with a loud voice, and pinching her hands and other parts of her body; but all to no purpofe. And in this pofture was hurried to and fro with violence through the room : And when any body by force offered to hinder the dangerous and violent motion, fhe feemed to be upon, fhe would roar exceedingly, fometimes the defired her father and mother and others to come and take her home, (fuppofing herfelf not to be in her father's house) when the girl was in this deplorable condition, Margaret Roger, who lived in the neighbourhood, came to the house of Bargarran, enquiring for the lady; and having come up flairs, the parents of the damfel remembering what the girl had faid the night before, that one of her tormentors was to some that day to the house, brought Margaret Roger to the chamber where the girl was, and fo foon as the entered the door; the damsel though she could difeern none of these who were present with her, nor answer them when they cried to

her; yet prefently faw her, and ran towards her, erying, "Maggy, Maggy, where haft thou been? wilt thou take me with thee, for my father and mother have left me." Whereupon fpectators being aftonished, caused Margaret speak to the child, which the having done, the girl diftinctly heard and answered her every word. After this, the three confestints were also brought up to the chamber where the damfel was, and so foon as they entered the door, the ran also to them laughing, as if the had been overjoyed, answering them when they spoke to her; and Margaret Roger there prefent, being confronted with the confestints: they did declare, that the had been at meetings with the devil and witches in Bargarras or hard, confulting and contriving Christian Shaw's **Fuin**.

I'he Lord's day following, being February 14 after fome fhort intervals, the was again feized with her fits, in which the faid, " Margaret Lang and her daughter Martha Semple, were tormenting her and cutting her throat;" which words, through violence of pain, and difficulty of breathing, fhe uttered with a low and hardly audible voice, and upon the naming of Margaret Lang and her daughter the was toked and dreadfully tormented in all the parts of her body, being made fometimes to fland upon her head and feet at once, sometimes her belly fwelling like a drum; and falling again in a fudden, and fometimes her head and other parts of her body were like to be shaken in pieces, so that spectators feared she would never fpeak more. And when the fit was over, she declared, Margaret Lang faid to her, when in the fit, 'That the would give her a tofty,' (which imports hot and fevere handling) for naming her.

At this time she was feldom free of her light fits, which for most part were all the respite and ease she had from the unexpressible agonies she endured in her more grievous fits, unless when asleep: and while she was in these fits, no body could persuade her to pray, yet when in a right composure of mind and persectly at herself, the Liz

2

1

ĺΞ.

14

ΩE!

 \sim

្រក

 \mathbf{r}_{i}

19:2

15.1

ėt į

1

103

4 20

1.5

1

P.C

k# :

13:23

0:0

 $\mathbf{t}_{\mathrm{int}}$

ЬĿ.

16.

ii: se

100

and in

axe.

fard Figher

12 10

le de ligeo

hich

Mag

hin

would weep bitterly to remember this, expreffing her fears, left that might be any evidence God would forfake her.

February 18. About two in the afternoon, fhe being in the light fit, faid, 'The devil now appeared to her in the shape of a man ;' whereupon being struck with great fear and confternation, was defired to pray with an audible voice, ' the Lord rebuke thee, Satan,' which the effaying to do, instantly lost power of speech, her teeth being let, and her tongue drawn back into her throat, and the effaying again, was immediately feized with another grievous fit: in which her eyes being twifted almost round in her head, the fell down as one dead, ftruggling with her feet and hands, and again getting up on a fudden. was hurried with violence to and fro through the room deaf and blind; yet was speaking with some invisible creatures about her, faying, " with the Lord's ftrength, thou shalt neither put straw nor stick into my mouth." After this, the cried in a pitiful manner, the bumbee has flinged me, then prefently fitting down and loofing her flockings, put her hand to that part which had been apped or pinched, whereupon fpectators did vifibly difcern the lively marks of nails of fingers deeply imprinted on that fame part of her leg And when the came to herself, the did declare, that fomething speaking to her as it were above her head,' told her it was M. M. in a Beighbouring parish, (naming the place) 'that had appeared to her and pinched her leg in the likeness of a bumbee.' She likewise did declare, that the forementioned M. M. 'inftantly after this had been fuggested to her. appeared in her own shape, and likeness as she used to be at other times.' Shortly after this, being still feized with her light fit, the whilpered in her mother's care the devil was now appearing to her again in the fhape of a gentleman ;' and being inftantly feized with her fits, in which the was both blind and deaf, was diffinctly heard arguing after this manner, 'thou thinkest to tempt me to a witch ; but through God's ftrength thou shalt neven

Digitized by Google

ĸ

be the better ; I charge thee, in the name of God, to begone and thy papers too. In the Lord's firength 1 will -not fear thee. I will ftand here and fee if thou can come one ftep nearer me, I think thou feareft me more than I fear thee.' Then turning herfelf again, the was hurried to and fro with violence through the room, as formerly, faying, " fhe was bitten or pinched very fore in the hand with teeth, and nipped with fingers about twenty-four times;' which confirmined her to horrid fcreechs and outcries at every time the received them, thewing and pointing with her finger to these parts of her arm and leg which had been pinched and bitten, but neither faw nor heard any about her. And accordingly spectators did visibly difern the evident marks of teeth and nails of fingers upon her arms and legs. In this posture the girl continued from two till five in the afternoon, and when her mifery was over, the faid, . M. M. told her in the fit. that Margaret Lang, then in cuflody, had ordered her to handle her after that manner. And that Margaret Lang .had a commanding power over her.'

Friday and Saturday thereafter, being Feb. 10th and 20th, the was frequently feized with the forementioned fits, and being violently bitten, pinched, and nipped, in her hands, neck, and other parts of her body, fo that the clear marks of the nails of fingers and fleads of teeth, both upper and lower, with the spittle and flaver of a mouth therenpon, was evidently feen by fpectators. About this time, when feized with her blind and deaffits. a crooked fellow appeared to her, having his feet deformed, his two heels wrying inward toward one another, and the foreparts of his feet outward from one another, fo that the broadfide of his feet moved foremost, and upon the appearing of this fellow her feet were put in the very fame posture, during the time he tormented her. It is to be noticed, that there is a fellow in one of the neighbouring .. parifhes, whole feet are exactly in that manner deformed, who has been a long time of ill fame, and given up by the

•

confefants, to have been at meetings with the devil and the reft of the crew, in Bargarran orchard.

Saturday, being Feb. 20th, the whole family being gone to bed, they had left a great quantity of peats or turf, befide the hall chimney, which the next morning they faw them burnt to affres, though there had been no fire in the chimney nor near them, fo that the plaifter and ftones of the wall, where the peats or turf lay, were in a great part turned to rubbifh, through the violence of the fire, but no other damage followed, the hall floor being laid with ftones, and the peats lying within the bofom of a large chimacy brace.

Feb. 27th, The chamber fire having been covered with afhes in the chimney, when the family went to bed, the next morning, though a good quantity of afhes had been left, yet they found all clean fwept away, and no appearance of afhes nor fire there at all; albeit none in the family that night nor next morning had been there after the fire was gathered, before this was obferved.

In fits of this kind the continued for feveral days thereafter, naming the forementioned crooked fellow, J. R. and M. A. living in the neighbouring parifhes, which two women were delated, by the three confeffants to be among ther tormentors, and particularly upon the Lord's day, being Feb. 21ft, and the Monday following, the faid J. R. appearing to her grievoufly vexed her, withal telling her the was commiffioued fo to do, the gentlewoman M. M. having a pain in her head at the time, and fo not able to come forth, concerning which, it is worthy of remark, that the damfel declared M. M. to have appeared to her about two days thereafter, with her head bound up with a napkin or handkerchief, in which like habit or pofture, the did not formerly appear.

Upon Thursday thereaster, being Feb. 25th, she continued in the former fits, weeping bitterly and complaining of pain in both her fides: she also told in the interval of her fits, that she was that night to be in very grievous and fore fits, her tormentors being resolved to choak her, by K 2

Digitized by GOOSIC ,

putting pins in her mouth, which (though fhe emptied herfelf of all that were in her cloaths) yet accordingly came to pafs; in which fhe was both blind and deaf, leaping up and down in an extraordinary manner, pulling down whatever came to her hand; and thus continued for fome days, putting out of her mouth a great quantity of fmall broken pins, which fhe declared, J. R. had forced in the fame.

Upon the Lord's day, being the last of Feb, about five o'clock in the afternoon, she fell into grievous fits, accompanied with hideous or loud laughing, leaping, and running with violence to and fro, and thereafter wept fore, crying out of pain, that a little Highlandman (whom she knew to be fuch by his habit and fpeech) was now break-, ing her leg; which (becaufe of pain) the fearce could get told in the fit, and putting her hand to the part of her leg affected, spectators untying her stocking, distinctly observed a fore bruife in her shin bone; which, when touched, did fo pain her, that the uttered horrid foreechs and cries; and when recovered, did declare, that the little Highland fellow had given her that bruife. After this, fhe put out of her mouth a crooked pin, by which the told the forefaid Highland fellow having forced it into her mouth, defigned to choak her.

The first eight days of March, she continued in her former fits, with little variation, putting out of her mouth a great number of small pins, often fainting and falling, as dead, upon the ground on a fudden, again ftruggling with feet and hands; by all which, her natural spirits were much weakened and exhausted; sometimes also she effayed to go into the fire. About this time, when ministers and other christians met in the family for prayer, she used at the beginning of the work to make great diffurbance, particularly, March 2d, which day, being fet apart for failing and prayer in the family, prayer begun, she was for fome time very composed, until of a fudden, a firong blast of wind forced open the windows of the room, upon which she was instantly feized with a violent fit, the minister in the very fame time supplicating God, that she

might be delivered from Satan's bonds; in which fit the being both blind and deaf as to all, except her tormentors, was hurried with violence to and fro in the room, fometimes falling down as one dead, fometimes finging and making a hideous loud noife, fometimes naming M. M. and others; who, she faid, were there prefent, afflicting and tormenting her, withal, naming the particular places of the room where the faw them flanding and fitting. After all which, when recovered out of the fit, the told that, a gentlewoman and a little Highland fellow, came in with the blaft of wind which forced open the windows. This falling out upon the Tuesday, the continued in the light fit without any intermiffion, till the Sabbath thereafter, not being feized with any of her fore fits : and having gone to church the Lord's day following, was perfectly well for the most part of the day; yet affirmed she saw Janet Wagh and others, in one of the windows of the church, though invisible to all others.

Tuesday, being March 9th, her mother and Margaret Campbell, her coufin, took the damfel to walk with them in the orchard; and returning back to the house, her mother entering the tower gate first, the damfel being at her back, and Margaret Campbell tarrying a little while at the gate ; her mother going into the kitchen, supposed they had been with her, whereas the damiel was, of a fudden, carried away in a flight up stairs with fo swift and unacountable a motion, that her absence was not in the least fuspected; her mother turning and misling her, cried, whither is Chriftian and Margaret Campbell? and instantly running up stairs to look for the damsel, heard a noife, and following the fame, found the damfel leaping and dancing upon one of the stairs, being feized with fits, out of which when she had recovered she told, that J. P. had carried her away from her mother's back, as fhe entered the kitchen door, (her not touching the ground to her apprehension) and that with a defign to strangle her in an high wardrobe with ropes, on which the linen ufed to dry, but that the faid J. P. could carry her no further K3

than the place where the was found, and did therefore leave her in fuch a violent fit.

Upon the Lord's day thereafter, being March 74th, here fits again altered, in that her mouth and nofe were prodigioufly difforted and turning about while in the fit, her face being thereby firangely and horribly deformed. The fame day fhe being in church in the forenoon, her glove falling from her, the fame was again put into her hand by fome invifible agent, to the amazement of beholders. To which we add here, as that which is worthy of remark, that all this while an invifible being, haunted her on all occafions, fuggefting many things to her, both concerning herfelf and others; but yet never heard by any but herfelf.

The fame day betwixt fermons, fhe told that fhe was to be violently tormented in the afternoon; which accordingly came to pals, and when in her fits the named one J. K. a woman living in the neighbouring bounds, of whom fhe faid, that fhe had feen her in the church : as alfo that the was mafter of these kind of fits the was afflicted with ; withal afferting, that if the faid J. K. were not fent for, fhe would grow worfe and worfe ; which her parents finding to be true, fent in the evening for the faid J. K. threatning her, if the damfel was any further troubled with her, that fhe fhould be apprehended as others had been ; after which the damfel being in the mean time in a very fore fit, the forementioned J K. prayed (though not defired) that God might fend the damfel her health; whereupon the damfel was no more troubled with thefe kind of fits; but did inftantly recover, by falling into a fixeon as the ufed to do before recovery out of any of her fit's. -

Tuefday, being March 16th, fhe was again feized with her other kind of fits, all the parts of her body being Aiff and rigid; and fometimes in them was heard converfing with the gentlewoman (as fhe called her) vindicating herfelf of what the gentlewoman alledged againft her, viz. that fhe had accufed fome innocent perfons as her tormentors. To which the damfel diflinctly replied,

that the was a liar, faying, it was you yourfelf and none other ever mentioned any fuch thing.

Thus the continued until the Friday thereafter, being never free of the light fits, now and then also falling into fwoons, and appeared to be almost choaked by the means of fome charms and enchantments invisibly conveyed into her mouth; which, to the apprehension of spectators, were as if it had been piecers of chefauts, orange pills, whites of eggs, or fuch like, all which were diffinctly observed, when occasionally in the fit file opened her mouth; and when spectators effayed to get them out, fhe kept her mouth and teeth so close, that no strength could open the fame. When recovered out of the fit, she told L. M. a woman living in the neighbouring bounds, had put them in her mouth.

Upon Friday being March 10th, the was violently tormented with fore fits, in which her neck was difforted and bended back like a bow towards her heels, itruggling with feet and hands, fometimes fliff, blind, and deaf, putting out of her mouth a great number of fmall pins; which fhe faid the forementioned L. M. had put in her mouth. And about fix o'clock that fame night being violently tormented, fell a-crying, that if the gentlewoman was not apprehended that night, it would be in vain to apprehend her to-morrow : for, faid the, I have, much to fuffer at her hands betwigt twelve and one o'clock in the morning. A fter this the damfel lifting up her eyelids with her hands, and looking upwards, faid, what art thou that tells me that the faciff and my father are coming here this night? After which the sheriff, her father, and James Guthrie, macer to the jufficiary court, inftantly came up flairs, to the amazement of those who remembered what the damfel just now had faid. The damfel continuing all this ! while blind and deaf ; yet was heard (the forefaid perfons being prefent) diffinctly to difcourfe with fome invisible being near to her, saying, is the sheriff come, is he near me ? and firetching out her hand to feel if any were about . her. the theriff put his hand in her's, notwithitanding of

which, the faid to the invitible beipe diffourting with her, "I cannot feel the therin, how can be be pretent here? " or how can I have him by the hand as thou fayelt, feeing I feel it not ? Thou fayeft he hath brown coloured cloaths, red plush breeches with black firipes, flowered muslin cravat, and an embroidered fword-belt. Thou fayeft there is an old grey haired man with him, having a ring upon . his hand; but I can neither fee nor feel any of them. What, are they come to apprehend the gentlewoman ? is that their errand indeed?' And the girl being enquired how the came to the knowledge of these ftrange things ; replied as formerly in the like cafe, fomething fpeaking diltinctly as above her head, fuggested them to her. It is very observable here, that the foresaid persons had that fame afternoon got an order from the commissioners of justiciary to apprehend the fame gentlewoman, and were fo far on their way to put it in execution against the next morning; but being witneffes to the damfel's trouble, and hearing what she had told, viz. that a delay in that matter, would prove to her exceeding dangerous, they went firaight on in their journey that fame night to the gentlewoman's habitation, and put their warrant to execution.

As the damfel fill continued to be violently tormented, fometimes lying with her neck and other parts of her body upon the ground; as if they had been disjointed, fometimes also effaying to throw herfelf into the fire. About ten o'clock the fame night, fhe continuing in the fit, her father (who had not gone with the fheriff) beginning to read a part of the word of God, fhe repeated the words after him though blind and deaf in the mean time, which made spectators apprehend, that the damfel had the fense of hearing in these forts of fits, at least when the word of God was read : to find out the truth of which, her father did cease from reading, which though he did; yet the damfel continued to repeat the following verses of the chapter, while none in the room were reading, and she herfelf had no book; withal being heard fay
to some invisible being about her, Wilt thou teach me a part of the Old Testament as well as the New.

The damfel still continuing in the forementioned fits, faid unto the perfons prefent, that now it was twelve of the clock; oh! it is now past twelve, fometimes lying as one dead, through the violence of pain and decay of her natural spirits, sometimes again recovering, estayed to express fomewhat, but could not; withal putting out of her mouth a great quantity of crooked pins, and the parts of her body being prodigiously difforted, the complained of great pain : thus fhe continued until half an hour after twelve o'clock at night; when on a fudden she recovered, to the admiration of beholders, telling them, the might now go to bed, being told by some invisible informer, that the sheriff and the other gentleman, to wit, the macer, had now entered the gentlewoman's house, and accordingly going to bed, was no further troubled that night. It is worthy of remark here, that the sheriff and macer, at their return, did declare, that it was just about that time they entered the gentlewoman's houle, which the damfel condescended upon.

Saturday, being March 20th, about ten o'clock in the forenoon, the was of a fudden feized with fits, falling down as one dead, her eyes quite closed, fometimes again opening and turning in her head, the faw nor heard none about her, but was hurried with violence to and fro through the room, crying with a loud voice when any by force would hinder her motion. She being in this posture, and deprived thus of her fenses, James Lindfay, ... one of the three confessants, was brought into the room, who no fooner had entered the door but was perceived by her, and fhe, smiling, ran towards him, faying, samie, where hast thou been this long time, how is it with thee ? and answered him diffinctly to every word he spake, though at the fame time fhe neither heard nor faw any other in the room, nor could converse with them, albeit, tried by feveral experiments for that purpole, particularly a tobacco box being held before her eyes by a perfon

present in the room, she did not see it; but as soon as it was put in the hand of James Lindfay she instantly enquired at him, where he had got that box? She continuing in this posture, the sheriff and her father being prefent, thought it fit to confront M. M. who was now come, thereby to try if the damfel would hear or fee her, as the had done James Lindfay, which accordingly they did : and as foon as M. M. entered the door, the damfel (though still in the fit) prefently smiled and faid, I fee the gentlewoman now, though formerly fhe had never feen her perfonally, but only her spectre in the fits. She : likewife heard her, when the spoke to her, answering diffinctly fome queftions propoled by M. M. fuch as, when it was the had feen her tormenting her? to whick she answered, she had seen her the other night in her fits, and further challenged her, why fhe had reftrained her from making known the Highland wife's name, as alfo faying unto her, thou pretends thou knowelt not what I fay, thou knoweft well enough. Upon all which, the gentlewoman on a fudden (without being defired) prayed, that the Lord might fend the damfel her health, faying, "Lord help thee, poor daft child, and rebuke the devil." Which words were no fooner uttered than the damfel fell down as dead, and being in this pofture carried to another room, inftantly recovered of the blind, deaf, and allo of the light fit, becoming perfectly well and continued fo for fome time, and being thus recovered, and M. M. removed into another room, the damfel was enquired at, whom she had seen in the last fit? to which she replied, she had seen the gentlewoman, though in the mean time fhe was altogether ignorant of the gentlewoman's ever being perfonally prefent in the room with her.

The fame day the commissioners of justiciary having come to Bargarran, M. M. and the damfel were again confronted, upon which the damfel (being in the light fit) upon the first look of the forementioned M. M. was fuddenly feized with fore fits, out of which when she recovered, she accused her as being one of her most vio1

lent tormenters, particularly, mentioning fuch and fuck times. in which fhe had in an extraordinary manner afflicted her, as also what words the fpoke in her hearing while in the fit, and which is yet more remarkable. did question the gentlewoman if she did not sometime in Decem. last, when the was tormenting her, remember how the went away from her in great halte, faying, the -could flay no longer, being obliged to attend a child's burial at home. In confirmation of which we are very credibly informed, that W. R. a near neighbour of her's, , had a child burried that fame day, and that the gentlewoman came not in due time to attend the corpfe to the burial place, but the corpfe being near to the church yard ere she reached the house from whence they came, the returned again to her own lodging, and fo did not accompany the burial at all.

The Lord's day following, being March 21ft, fhe fell into fwooning fits, somplaining of no pain, except near to her heart, falling down as dead, not only when the fits Leized her, but also when the recovered, fometimes fings ing after an unufual manner, withal informing fpectators that J. G. confirained her to that kind of music, her own lips not at all moving in the mean time, which beholders faw to-be true, only her tongue, for preventing of which, fhe frequently put her hand into her mouth. And at this time, when either fhe herfelf, or . those about her, offered to read any part of the Scripture, the was violently tormented, declaring if the did but fo much as hear the word of God read that day, she would ertainly be extremely tortured; in confirmation which, when some effayed to read Heb. xi. 2, 4, 6. Ifa. xl. Pfal. iii. she uttered horrid screechs and outcries, complaining that the was pinched, in evidence of which, the prints or marks of the sails of fingers were diffinctly feen on her arms, and being thus pinched or bitten for feveral times with great violence and pain, the fkin itfelf was feen to be torn from off those parts of her arms and Angers, where the prints of the teeth and nails were obfery-

ed ; fo that from the deepnels of the wounds, the forefaid parts affected fell a-bleeding, which blood was both feen and handled by spectators Moreover the damid, while in this fad and lamentable condition, feemed to be extremely affected and opprefied with fore fickness, as one in a fever, crying fometimes, to remove thefe dead children out of her fight; which fke frequently repeated, from fix to nine in the morning, and the still continuing the reft of the day, it was observed that fome charms and enchantments were put in her mouth as formerly, of which the damfel being very fenfible, fell down on a fudden on the ground, putting her hand to fome spittle which she had put out of her mouth, and lifted fome trafh which fhe again caft down to the ground, it making fome noife, but yet neither feen in her spittle nor elfewhere by fpectators, though while in her mouth, they observed fomething like orange pills, whites of eggs, and pieces of chefnuts.

Monday, being March 22d, the forementioned L. M. or J. G. came to Bargarran's houle, and being confronted with the damfel, questioned her if ever the had feen her in any of her fits, withal alledging that the, viz. L. M. or J. G. could be none of her tormentors, becaufe the damfel was not now feized with a fit, though looking upon her as the ufed to be, when the looked upon any of her other tormentors when confronted with them; upon which the damfel being for fometime filent, L. M. or J. G. did again propose the fame question to her; to which the damfel diffinctly replied, Yes, upon which L. M. replied. perhaps you have feen the devil in my thape.

As to the conference there are feveral things exceeding remarkable, as first, that the damfel upon her answering, yes, was immediately feized with a fit. 2dly, That however after Katherine Campbell had touched the damfel in presence of the Commissioners, upon the 5th of Feb. last, she had ever fince that time, freedom to touch any of her toumentors, without being feized with her fits, as has been binted, yet true it is, that in the room of that charm a l

1.1

•

new one took place, viz. when any time the looked upon her tormentors in the face, at the very first look she was feized with her fits ; which charm she declared was laid by means of the forementioned L. M. or I. G. and alfo taken off again by her that very morning before the came to vifit the damfel, and this the faid, was fuggested to her by fome invifible being, speaking diffinctly as it were above her head : and that therefore the damfel now had freedom to look L. M. in the face, without being feized with fits, which for a confiderable time before, fhe could not do, when confronted with any of her tormentors. adly. It is yet more observable, that in the fame morning before ever L. M came to visit the damsel, it was told by the damfel to feveral perfons in the family, that L. M. had taken off that charm of her being feized with fits, when looking any of her tormentors in the face; but withal, that she had laid on another in its room, viz. that as soon as the damfel should by words confer with any of her tormentors, so soon should she be feized with a fit, which accordingly was verified when the fpoke to L. M. or J. G.

Tuesday, being March 23d, the damsel being alleep in the bed with her mother, about three o'clock in the morning, was on a fudden awakened (having for fometime ftruggled in her fleep) in great fear and confernation, and being feized with her blind and deaf fits, took fait hold of her mother, declaring to her father and her, that the devil was standing near to the bed affaulting her, upon which the cried fuddenly : . God Almighty keep me from thy meetings. I will die rather than go to them. I will never, through the grace of God, renounce my baptifm ; for I will certainly go to hell if I do it ; thou fays I will go to hell however, becaufe I am a great finner; but I believe what the word of God futh ; though I have many fins, yet the blood of Chrift cleanfeth from all un ; and I will not add that great wickedness to my other fins, which thou art tempting me to do. It is no wonder thou lie to me, feeing thou waft bold to lie in God's face. know thou art a liar from the beginning; and the red L

coat thou promifes me, I know thou canft not perform it. And although I fhould never recover, I am never refolved to renounce my baptifm. It is God that hath kept me all this time from being a witch, and I truft, he will yet by his grace keep me; not becaufe of any thing in me, but of his own mercy; and that he who hath kept me hitherto from being devoured by thee, I hope will yet keep me.' This conference continued near the fpace of an hour, her father, mother, and others being ear witneffes to the fame. And after recovery the damfel declared that it was the devil, who (in the fhape of a naked man with a fhirt, having much hair upon his hands, and his face like fwine's briftles) had appeared to her tempting her as aforefaid.

Until Sabbath following the continued in the light fit, but withal every morning and evening was still feized with her fore fits, continuing still to name M. M. (who was at this time fet at liberty); the forementioned L. M. E. T. an Highland wife, and others as being her tormentors. It is more than remarkable here, that M. M. being fet at liberty upon bail, the very day after the went home, the appeared again to the damfel tormenting her in her fits, and continued fo to do feveral days thereafter, particularly upon the Saturday, being March 27. after the was let at liberty; the which day, the damfel was heard name her in the fits, and fay to her, 'wilt thou fay, God help me, poor mad or foolish child, as thou faid the other day before the judges: art thou withing the devil to take me; where is the habit thou was cloathed in the other day?"

On Sabbath morning, being March 28th, the damfet through God's great mercy towards her, was perfectly recovered, both of all her fore and light fits; becoming as well, fentible, and composed as ever.

End of the Narrative of Christian Shaw.

Digitized by Google

Is it shall be questioned, how the truth of all these strange things is attested? There is none of those parti-culars mentioned in the Narrative, but had in the first draught, the witneffes inferted at the end of every particular paragraph, and attefted before the commissioners for enquirey at Renfrew, by the fubscriptions of the respective witneffes. But feeing the placing of them fo now, would have occasioned the repetition of feveral perfons names over and over again, and would have made this Narrative fwell too much in bulk; therefore we judged it fitteft now to fet down the names altogether at the end of the Narrative ; and the rather, that feeing these things fell not out in a private corner; but thousands in this country have been eye and ear witneff s thereof, to their admir-. ation and raifing of their fympathy, and been fully convinced beyond all debate of a diabolical influence upon the affliction of the damifel : we shall now make mention of a few, viz. befide the father, mother, grandmother, and nearest relations of the damsel, and servants of the family, who were always prefent with her in her fits; fuch of the commissioners for enquiry and of justiciary as had occasion to be on the place of the events, particularly the Lord Blantyre, Mr. Francis Montgomery of Giffen, Sir John Maxwell of Pollok, Sir John Houftoun of that ilk, Alexander Porterfield of that ilk, the Laird of Blackhall younger, the Laird of Glanderstone, the Laird of Craigens, Porterfield of Fulwood, John Alexander of Blackhouse, Mr. Robert Semple, sheriff-depute of Renfrew : and feveral other honourable perfons of good fenfe and prying wits; fuch as the noble Earl of Marshall, the Laird of Orbistone, the Laird of Kilmarnock, the Laird of Meldrum, the Laird of Bishopton, elder and younger; Gavin Cochrane of Craigmure, William Denniston of Colgrain, Dr. Matthew Brifbane, &c. and many mini-L'a

fters, who kept days of humiliation and prayer weekly to . the family, and fometimes in the parish-church with the congregation, viz. Mr. James Hutchifon, minister of the Golpel at Kilellan, Mr. Patrick Simplon at Renfrew, Mr. James Stirling at Kilbarchan, Mr. Thomas Blackwell*, at Paisley, Mr. James Brisbane at Kilmacolm, Mr. Robert Taylor at Houstonn; and of neighbouring prefbyteries, Mr. Neil Gillies, Mr. James Brown, Mr. John Gray, minister of the Gospel at Glasgow, while the damfel was there ; Mr. John Ritchie, minister at Old Kilpatrick, Mr. Alexander King, at Bonhill, Mr. Archibald Wallace, at Cardrofs, Mr. John Anderson, at Drymmon. Mr. Andrew Turner, minister of the place, who was frequently there : besides Mr. Menzies of Cammo, and Mr. Grant of Cullen, advocates, who were eye and ear witneffes to several important passages of the damsel's affliction, and the convincing evidences of its flowing from the operation of the devil, and his inftruments. The truth whereof is further adminiculat by the progress and iffue of the trial, at which were prefent at feveral occafions, not only Sir John Shaw of Greenock, Commiffar Smollet, at Bonhill, Mr. John Stewart, advocate, who were concerned in the commission, with these others before-mentioned : but also great confluence of feveral nobility and gentry out of the country, fuch as the Earl of Glencairn, the Lord Kilmaurs, the Lord Semple, &c. And now we are fure, that after all the pregnant evidences of the truth of this relation, as to matter of fact, they must be perfons very hard of belief that can allow themfelves to deny credit thereunto : and must need conclude, that there is nothing credible in the world that ever hath been delivered to mankind or posterity ; and that they refolve to believe nothing though never fo fully attested which they do not see with their own eyes, and perhaps, there are some hardened in their prejudicate conceits that will not believe even these fo far as they

• Author of the Schema Sacrum and Ratio Sacra, and afterwards Profeffor of Divinity in the Univerfity of Aberdeen.

may have influence to convince them of their errors; but wifdom is, and will be juffified of all her children. Among all ingenuous perfons, we are hopeful this Nar-rative, (which plainly relates things as they fell out without any kind of difguise), will obtain fuch entertainment as it is truly defigned for, viz. That we be hereby more and more confirmed in the faith of the being of God and invisible spirits, and admire and adore the wonderful works of God in the depths of his judgements, and that there is really a hellith hierarchy and combination of infernal fpirits, enemies to God; and working all the milchief they can to men; whereby also, there is an evident testimony given to the truth of what is related in the Scriptures concerning the fame, and withal, to lament, that through the just displeasure of our holy and righteous God, those devils get leave to break forth with fo much rage and fury, and gets fo many among profett christians into a hellish confederacy with themselves, to be the instruments of their malice, and the actors of fo many tragedies in the christian world; to ftir us up alfo to bleis and magnify our God, that those devils and their instruments are chained and limited, that they cannot work all the evil they would, and as long as they will : and therefore to join in thankfgiving to God for his deliverance to that afflicted family and damfel. Finally, as we are to fubmit to fuch afflictions as the Lord may think fit to measure out unto us, by whatsoever instruments, as in the cafe of Job; fo we are called to watch and pray that we enter not into temptation, while we have fuch adverfaries going about still feeking to devour us, and to rejoice that we have a ftrong protector, the bleffed Captain of our falvation, the Lord Jefus Chuilt, who hath obtained the victory over all the devils in hell, and hath promifed all his faints a share in his victory, which they begin to have in time, I epiftle John, iv. 4. And he hath given us hope, even through grace of a fpeedy and certain accomplishment thereof. Luke xxi. 22. Let us lift up our heads, because our redemption diaweth nigh. L 3

APPENDIX, No. A.

THE fubscribed attestations of Dr. Matthew Brisbane, Physician, and Mr. Henry Marshall, Apothecary in Glafgow, did influence the belief of an extraordinary cause of these events.

The doctor, on the 31. December 1696, tells, that at first fight, when he was brought to the girl she appeared fo brifk in motion, fo florid in colour, fo chearful, and in a word every way healthful, that he could hardly be perfuaded she had need of a physician; but within ten minutes he found himfelf obliged to alter his thoughts, for fhe role from her leat, and advertifed the was instantly to be feized with a fit, according whereunto he observed a confiderable diffention in her left hypochondre, which in a trace falling, the was forthwith taken with horrid convultive motions and heavy groans at first; which afterwards as foon as the was able to frame words. turned into expostulatory mourning against fome women; particularly Campbell and Naelmith. Yet he thought these symptoms were reducible to the freaks of hypochondriac melancholy, and therefore put her in fuch a courfe proper against that kind of malady. Upon which being freed, for fome time : he was alarmed that the child was returned to town worfe than ever for having his affistance. He then was frequently with her, and observed her narrowly, fo that he was confident she had no visible correspondent to subminister hair, straw, coal cinders, hay, and fuch like trash unto her; all which 'upon feveral occasions he saw her put out of her mouth without being wet'; nay, rather as they had been dried with artifice, and actually hot above the natural warmth of the body; fometimes after fevere fits, and other times without trouble when difcourfing with him. When fhe had only light convultive motions, but to a high degree, fuch rigidity of the whole body, as we call virue, the did not fancy as at other times, the faw thefe perfons already named about her; but the upcaffing of the trafh above-

'11**8**

mentioned, did no fooner ceafe, than in all her fits, when the was able to fpeak any, the always cried out they were pricking or pinching her. He faw her alfo when free of fits fuddenly feized with dumbnefs, &c. And this he folemnly declares himfelf to have feen and handled, and were it not for the hay, firaw, &c. he fhould not defpair to reduce the other fymptoms to their proper claffes, in the catalogue of human difeates.

Mr. Marshall the apothecary concurs with the doctor ; and gives fome particular inftances of his own obfervation; and among the reft, that the girl having fallen headlong upon the ground, as the had been thrown down with violence, fell a reafoning very diffinctly thus : ' Katie what ails thee at me, I am fure I never did thee wrong ; come let us gree, let there be no more difference betwixt us, let us shake hands together (putting forth her hand faid, well, Katle, I cannot help it, ye will not gree with me :' And immediately she cried, fell into a swoon, and out of that into a rage, wherein the continued without intermiffion for about half an hour; and perfectly recovered. Then she told him that she faw Katie Camp. bell, Nancy Naefmith, &c. and many more; Campbell was going to thrust a fword into her fide, which made her fo defirous to be agreed with her; and when the girl told him this, she instantly fell into another fit as formerly, in which the continued another half hour, &c. dated ift Jan. 1697.

"The lamentable cafe of the afflicted damfel and family, had been reprefented to his Majefty's most honourable privy council "," and on the 19th of Jan. 169y, a warrant of Privy Council was iffued †, which fet forth, that there were pregnant grounds of fulpicion of Witchcraft in the fhire of Renfrew, efpecially from the afflicted and extraordinary condition of Christian Shaw, daughter of John Shaw of Bargarran. It therefore granted commiffion to Alexander Lord Blantyre, Sir John Maxwell

Page 91. + Vide Records of Privy Council, 19th Jan. 1697.

of Pollok, Sir John Shaw of Greenoek, William Cunnyngham of Craigens, Alexander l'orterfield of Duchall, ______ Caldwall of Glanderftoun, Gavin Cochrane of Thornly-muir, Alexander Porterfield of Fulwood, and Robert Semple, Sheriff-depute of Renfrew, or any five of them, to interrogate and imprilon perfons fulpected of Witchcraft, to examine witneffes, &c. but not upon oath, and to transmit their report before the 10th of March 1697. The act of Privy Council is fubfcribed thus, "Polwarth, Cancellar, Argyle, Leven, Forfar, "Raith, Belhaven, Ja. Stewart, J. Hope, W. Anftruther, "J. Maxwell, Ro. Sinclair."

An Abbreviate of the Precognition and Report made by the Commiffioners appointed by his Majefty's Privy Council for erquiry: and the confeffions of Elizabeth Anderson, James and Thomas Lindsay, transmitted by these Commissioners, and prefented to the Privy Council, on the 9th of March 1697.

The Commiffioners for enquiry, having met at Bargarran in February 1697, did choofe the Lord Blantyre, Prefes, and took the confession of Elizabeth Anderson, aged about seventeen years, as follows, Declares, "that about feven years ago, the flaid with Jean Fulton her grandmother, and playing about the door the faw a black grim man go in to her grandmother's house : after which. her grandmother came to the door, called her in, and defired her to take the gentleman (as fhe named him) by the hand, and which fhe did, but finding it very cold. became afraid; and immediately he vanished. About a month thereafter, her grandmother and she being in the house together, the faid gentleman (whom she then fufpected to be the devil), appeared to them, and fell a talking with her grandmother, by rounding in one anothers ears'; upon which the grandmother defired her to take him by the hand, being a friend of hers; but Elizabeth refusing, the grandmother threatened, that she would get none of the cloaths promifed to her, unlefs

the should obey : yet Elizabeth withflood, faying, "the Lord be between me and him,' whereupon he went away in a flight; but she knew not how. Elisabeth was not troubled for a long time thereafter, till her father defiring her to go with him a begging through the country # and the faying, that the needed not to feek her meat. feeing fhe might have work ; her father preffed her to go alongit, and took her to a moor in Kilmalcolm, where were gathered together, at that and other fubfequent meetings, Katherine Campbell, Margaret Fulton (her grand aunt), Margaret Lang, John Reid, smith, Margaret and Janet Rodgers, the three Lindfays, (besides the two confessant ones) &c. and feverals whom the did not, know, and the forefaid gentleman with them. He came to Elifabeth, biding her to renounce her baptifm, promifing that if the would confent thereunto, the thould get better meat and cloaths, and not need to beg. But. (as fhe declared) fhe would not confent. Then he inquired what brought her hither, fhe answered, that the came with her father: whereupon the devil and her father went and talked together apart : but the knew not where about. Declares, that in that meeting was concerted the tormenting of Mr. William Fleeming, minister at Innerkip, his child. Elifabeth confession was at another meeting with that crew above the town of Kilpatrick, with the forelaid gentleman, whom they called their lord : and that the went with her father to the ferry boat of Erskine; where the devil with the reft of the band overturned the boat, and drowned the Laird of Brighoufe, and the ferrier of Erskine, with several special circumstances thereanent; particularly that fome of the crew would have faved the ferrier, but one of them, viz. his mother-inlaw gainflood it, in regard he had expelled her out of his house a little while before the meeting. Acknowledges, the was prefent with them at the deftroying of William Montgomerie's child, by ftrangling it with a fea napkin : where they having entered the houfe, lighted a candle, which was fomewhat bluish, and Agnes Naesmith faying,

Digitized by Google

\$0

what if the people awake? Margaret Fulton replied, ye need not fear : as alfo declares, that about five weeks before the date, her father brought her on foot to Bargarran orchard, into which they entered by a flap in the dyke, and where were present the persons beforenamed &c. and the devil, who told that nobody would fee them, at which they laughed. At this meeting, they, with their lord, contrived the destruction of Christian Shaw: fome being for flabbing her with a'touck, others for hanging her with a cord, a third fort for choaking her, and fome intended to have her out of the house to destroy her : but fearing they might be taken before the next meeting to that effect, their lord (as they called him), gave them a piece of an unchriftened child's Hver to eat, (but the declarant and the other two confeffants flipped the eating of it), telling them, that though they were apprehended, they flould never confeis; which would prevent an effectual difcovery : and further, feverals of them being afraid that the declarant would confeis, and tell of them as the had done formerly on her grandmother, they threatened to tear her all in pieces if the did fo; and particularly, Margaret Lang threatened her moft. After two hours or thereby, they disappeared in a flight, except the declarant, who went home on her Confesses likewife, that one night her father foot. raifed her out of her bed, and they having gone to the water fide, took her on his back, and carried her over the river in a flight; from whence they went on foot to Dumbarton, and in Mr. John Hardy, minister, his yard, the crew and their lord being met, they formed the picture of Mr. Hardy, and dabbed it full of pins, and having put it amongst water and ale mixed, roasted it on a spit at a fire, &c. After which her father and herfelf returned in the fame manner as they went. Declares the particulat perfons that were employed and moft industrious in the feveral facts before mentioned, &c.".

James Lindfay, aged 14 years, declares, "That one day he met with the deceast Jean Fulton his grandmother, ł

at her own house, where she took from him a little round 1 cape and a plack ; but being grieved, he required them from her sgain, and the refuting, he called her an old witch and ran away, upon which fhe followed him and 2 cried that she should meet him with an ill turn. About 1 three days thereafter, he being a begging in the country, ſ į, he met his grandmother with a black grim man, &c. whom she defired him to take by the hand, which James did, but found it exceeding cold, and was ftraitly griped, 7. whereupon the faid gentleman (as fhe termed him) afked ť the declarant if he would ferve him, and over him, and <u>.</u> he should have a coat, hat, and several other things, to ŝ. which James answered, "yes, I'll do it." And after this 2 the forefaid gentlemen (whom the declarant knew thereafter to be the devil), and his grandmother went away, but knows not how. Acknowledges he was frequently Ţ Ċ thereafter at meetings with the devil and witches, particularly these mentioned in Elizabeth Anderson's confession : ٢ that their lord came to James at the first public meeting, r, took him by the hand, and forbade him to tell: that they contrived before-hand at the faid meeting, the p drowning of Brighoule, and concurs with Elizabeth Anderson anent the defign of faving the ferrier, which his mother-in-law did divert. He being interrogate, declared he did not fee J. K. and J. W. at committing of the forefaid fact: (and indeed they were then in prifon) that they with a cord ftrangled Matthew Park's child, and that the perfon who waited on the child, finding it fliffled, cried out, Matthew! Matthew! the 5 bairn is dead : Elifabeth Anderson concurs in this particular; and tells, that when they had done, they took 5 the cord with them. Declares, that he was prefent at ftrangling William Montgomerie's child with a fea napkin, Ċ. and heard Agnes Naesmith fay, 'draw the loup,' &c. That about five weeks fince, he was carried to them in Bargarran's orchard, and concurs with Elizabeth Anderfon in what was treated there, anent destroying Christian Ť Shaw, and the charm against confesting. Likewise the

meeting in Dumbarton, anent Mr. Hardy, is acknowledged by him : and that he has feveral times appeared to Chriftian Shaw both in Glafgow and Bargarran, with the others that did torment her, and put in her mouth, soal cinders, bones. hay, hair, flicks; &c. intending thereby to choak her; that he and they did oftentimet prick and flab her in this manner, viz. he had a needle, which if he put in his cloaths, her body would be pricksed and flabbed in that place where he fixed the needle, and if he put in his hair, that part of her head would be tormented : that he cried thefe words, Help J. D, who was alfo then prefent : that when the minifters began to pray in Bargarran's houfe at feveral occafions, the devil and they immediately went away." &c.

•

Thomas Lindfay being below pupilarity, declares, "the fame Jean Fulton his grandmother, awaked him one night out of his bed, and caufed him take a black grim gentleman (as the called him) by the hand; which he felt to be cold; and who having enquired if Thomas would ferve him and be his man, and he would give him a red coat, the declarant confented : and the gentleman (whom he knew thereafter to be the devil) gave him a nip in the neck, which continued fore for ten days. Thereafter, one day after his grandmother's decease, coming by her houle, he thought the appeared to him clapping his head, and defiring him to be a good fervant to the gentleman to whom the had gifted him, and for-bidding him to reveal it. Declares, that one night lying in bed in the house of one Robert Shaw, he was awakened out of his fleep and carried in a flight to Matthew Park's house, where were present the particular persons named by him, and concurs to the manner of ftrangling of the child with James Lindfay his Brother : and that another night, being in the houfe of Walter Alexander. he was brought to the firangling of William Montgom, erie's child, and agrees likewife in the manner of it with his brother, only he fays, the fea napkin with which

they committed the fact, was fpeckled. He likewife concurs as to the meeting in Bargarran's orchard, about five weeks ago, and what was acted therein : as also anent Mr: Hardy; with this addition, that himself turned the spit whereon the picture was roafted," &c.

It is to be noticed, that the three confessants were fepurately apprehended upon feveral occasions, fo they fafter the obfinacy to discover was abated) did emit these confessions in several diffinct places, without communication with, or knowledge of another's confession in manner mentioned in the preceding Narrative. The commiffioners did examine them upon other trying queftions that were new, thereby to make experiment of their confonancy or difagreement : but fill found them ftrangely to accord. The facts did fall out in the manner declared by them, particularly the ftrangling of the children, death of the minister, drowning of those in the boat, and torture of Bargarran's daughter mentioned in the confessions before expressed. Further, the commissioners did confront them both with Christian Shaw, the afflicted girl, and the perfons declared, (whom they caufed apprehend I and both the girl and confessants did accuse these to their faces, and bind them in circumstances with great fleadiness and congruity, though separately brought in. The commiffioners did alfo try fome experiments anent the girl, her falling in fits on approach of the accused, as is expressed in the Narrative ; and examined her, with those who flaid commonly about her upon the particulars of her fufferings : they tried to caufe her write. (fince the could not fay out) the name of a perfon whom the first called Margaret or pinched Maggie, and afferted to be one of her chief bourriers; yet upon writing Margaret, and the letter L of her firname, the girl was prefently taken with a fearful convultion, the pen being ftruck out of her hand, and herfelt falling as dead, with groans heavier and forer than ordinary : after fome recovery, whereof some ministers pointed to her a passage of the Bible, but upon effaying to cast her eyes on it, she

fell into vehement pangs, till one of the commifficients defired the book might be clofed, and that being done, the immediately came to herfelf, &c. Laftly, the commiffioners called before them those perfons who had figued the paffages of the several days in the written journal of the girl's fufferings: and having examined them thereupon, transmitted the same with the declarations of the three confessions, and several of the paffages that occurred in the precognition, to his Majesty's privy council, by whom they were appointed for that effect.

The commissioners represented that there were twentyfour persons male and female suffected and accused of Witchcraft, and that further enquiry ought to be made into this crime \uparrow .

Agreeable to this report, a new warrant; was iffued by the Privy Council on the 5th April 1607 *, to most of the commissioners formerly named, with the addition of Lord Hallcraig, Mr. Francis Montgomery of Giffen, Sir John Houfton of that ilk, Mr. John Kincaid of Corfbasket, Advocate, and Mr. John Stewart younger of Blackhall, Advocate, or any five of them to meet at Renfrew, Paifley, or Glafgow, to take trial of, judge, and do juffice upon the forefaid perions ; and to fentence the guilty to be burned, or otherwife executed to death, as the commissioners should incline. It further ordained the commissioners to transmit to the court of justiciary an authentic extract of their proceedings, to be entered upon its records ; and contained a recommendation to the Lords of the Treasury to defray the expences of the trial. The Act of Privy Council is ful fcribed thus, " Polwarth, " Cancellar, Douglas, Lauderdale, Annandale, Yefter, "Kintore, Carmichael, W. Anstruther, Arch. Mure." Hugo Arnot Elq: Author of a Collection of celebrated Criminal Trials in Scotland, from which I have taken the copy of the warrants, dated 19th Jan. 1697

† Vide Records of Privy Council, 9th March 1697.

and 5th April 1697, fays, "The commissioners, thus empowered, were not remiss in acting under the authority delegated to them. After twenty-hours were spent in the examination of witness, who gave testimony that the malefices libelled could not have proceeded from natural causes, and that the prisoners were the authors of these malefices—after five of the unhappy prisoners confessed their own guilt, and criminated their alledged associates—after counsel had been heard on both fides, and the counsel for the prosecution had declared that 'he would not press the jury with the ordinary feverity of threatning an affize of error *,' but recommended to them to proceed according to the evidence; and loudly declared to them, that although they ought to beware of condemning the innocent, yet if they should acquit the prisoners, in opposition to legal evidence, 'they would be accessory

to all the blafphemies, apoftacies, murders, tortures, and feductions, whereof these enemies of heaven and earth should hereafter be guilty." After the jury had speat fix hours in deliberation, seven of those miserable persons were condemned to the flames."

Mr. Arnot fays, "The order of Privy Council for recording the commifficients proceedings in the books of jufticiary was not complied with. I am therefore unable to give any further particulars of the cataftrophe of thefemiferable perfons, or of the criminal abfurdity of thofe who committed them to the flames."

Mr. Arnot further fays, "These inflances afford a fufficient specimen of the mode of profecution against the multitude of milerable perfons who were facrificed at the alter of the fatal filters,—Ignorance, Superstition, and Cruelty. But it is impossible to form an estimate of the number of the victims. For not only the Lords of justiciary, but bailies of regalities, sheriffs of counties, and the endles tribe of commissioners appointed by the Privy

. Vide the Advocate's fpeech to the inquest.

M 2

ż

ľ

X,

1

.

f,

. . .

:

ĩ

.

Council, and fometimes by Parliament, officiated as the Priefts who dragged the victims to the altar."

Mr. Arnot further fays, "The last perfon who was profecuted before the Lords of Justiciary for Witchcraft, was Elspeth Rule, who was tried at Dumfries, in 1709. The last perfon who was brought to the stake in Scotland for the crime of Witchcraft was condemned by Captain David Ross of Little Daan, Sheriff-depute of Sutherland, A. D. 1722."

Doctor Brilbane being adduced upon oath in the trial, he adheres to his former fubfcribed atteftation, and in refpect of what is mentioned in that atteftation, and fome other fpecialities, the Doctor depones, that in his opinion the things mentioned in his atteftation, did not proceed from natural caufes arifing from the patient's body.

The fum of the confeffions of Margaret and Janet Rodger, who confeffed during the trial of the reft beyond expectation.

During the dependence of the trial, Janet and Margaret Rodgers confessed in this manner; the commissioners. had adjourned for two feveral diets, and though they were to meet on the third, yet it was not expected that they would proceed till providence might clear the prifoners guilt by further teffimonies of those who might come to confess. The very morning of the third term, the Rodgers did confels, which was a furprize to every onethat came up to attend the court, fince thefe, as they were women, and were not formerly noticed as others were: fo they confessed of free motion, without any perfon's defiring it of them at the time; they had not fuch means of instruction as were administered to others : and the conjuncture of many circumflances were altogether fingular. Their confessions did coincide as to the meetings and things acted therein, with the three former coa-. fellants, and the other evidences of the visible matters of. fact: Only they were fo pointed as to condescend upon fome of the pannels whom they did not fee at these rendezvouses; and great care was taken, to compare their

teftimonies which had been already difcovered, and to expifcate their certain knowledge, by new interrogators, when they were feperate from one another, &c. The whole crifis had fuch an evidence, that now the commiffioners, with the general approbation of the moft intelligent of the country, who came in to attend the court, allowed the going on of the process to debate of the relevancy, and putting feven of the beft known criminals, for whom an advocate appeared, to the knowledge of an inqueft - abcording whereunto there were fome days allowed for the pannels giving in their informations upon the relevancy; and at the term, there was a great time fpent in adducing the probation, an account whereof is referred to Appendix No. B.

APPENDIX No. B.

An account of Two LETTERS, which were written after the perfons were condemned, and before they were executed, which contain a Summary of what appeared moft Material or Curious, in the Trial of the Seven Witches, who were condemned to be burned on the Gallowgreen of Paifley.

The truth of the frange things, mentioned in the preceding Narrative was at first, carefully fearched into only by private perfors; but at lat became fo notour, that, upon application founded on a journal of these extraordinary events, attested by many of the gentry in the country, the council gave a commission for enquiring thereanent.

The honourable perfons to whom this was recommended, did, with great impartiality and exactnels, make a report, which, in providence, proved a mean of moving the government to notice the execution of justice on fome of these witches, who otherwise might have lurked without being discovered.

For, hereupon, the council directed a fecond commission, M 3

for trial of those who appeared to them to be most loaded by the preliminary probation adduced on the first. Several of these judges were not only performs of honour but also of fingular knowledge and experience; confirm whereunto they did proceed with fingular caution, and were fo far from precipitancy in the affair, that, after feveral diets of court they adjourned to a longer term, that, in the mean time, the prisoners might be provided of advocates.

Accordingly an advocate compeared for them, and managed their defence with all the accuracy that could be expected. There were about twenty hours employed at one diet, in examination of witheffes; and the inqueff being inclofed, did confume about fix hours in comparing the probation. Whereupon feven of the most notorious criminals were convicted and condemned.

The crimes libelled and found proven against them, were not more spectral imaginations, but open and obvious facts, viz. The murders of some children and persons of age; and the torturing of several persons, particularly, Bargarran's daughter; and both these, not at a distance, but contiguously by natural means of cords, pins, and the like; besides the other ordinary works of Witchcraft, such as renouncing baptism, entering in contract with and adoring the devil under a corporeal shape, &c. which could not but be suftained relevant in Scotland, fince there is an express statute, Parl. 9th AA 73. Queen Mary, appointing the pain of death to such

To make the probation the more convincing, it was adduced orderly in three periods. The first confisted of unfufpected witness, who proved facts. From whence it was neceffarily inferred that there was Witchcraft in the case. The second did include, also unexceptionable. witness, who deponed upon facts; which made it probable, if not neceffary, that the pannels were the Witches. The third did comprehead fix positive testimonies of these who did fee and hear these Witches committing the malefices libelled.

The only valuable fubject, of debate, was anent the import of these last teltimonies; five whereof were by confestants, who had been at the meetings in which were committed the crimes libelled; and the fixth of Bargarran's daughter, who was one of the perions maleficiat. The antecedent part of the probation was by witneffes beyond exception; and the judges upon a long debate did fustain four of these fix only cum nota, and two of them to be examined without oath, fo nice were they in favours of the pannels lives, fince fome of these witnesses might have been admitted in fuch a crime without any quality by the most ferupulous judicatory in Europe. But all things were carried on in this procedure with tenderness and moderation : for even the advocates, who were fent to profecute the indictment by his majely's. council and advocate, did not act with the bias of parties: but on the contrary flewed an equal concern to have the pannels affoilized, if it could be found compatible with juffice.

This is the reason for which the publisher doubtsnot, but the two following Letters (the one whereof gives a compend of the advocate's speech to the jury, and the other of their answers to the objections against the confessant witness) will afford a fatisfying view of the chiefest part of the trial; fince the objections which were or might have been made, are therein stated and answered, or auticipate and prevented, and the intended brevity would not permit to print at this time the whole process, which being extent upon record, any who are curious may have eafy access thereunto.

There is fearcely need to take notice of a late feurrilous pamphlet, that had been printed in England, and pretends to give an account of those proceedings; for any who reads it may easily find that the author has been either fool, knave, or both, there being neither good language, fense, nor truth, in the most part of it.

The above Preface to the Letters was printed in 1698.

132 ···

LETTER L

SIR

You having told me, that the odd paffages which occur in the welt, have put many of your neighbours and yourself, upon reading all the books you can get, treating of Witchcraft; and therefore defined me to transmit to you my observations at the court. I shall not preoccupy your opinion by giving them in my own form; but herein 1 fend to you the exactest duplicate of the advocate's speech to the inquest that I could obtain; and by the next post you shall have something more curious, viz. A collection of their answers to the objections against the fix last witness, that were adduced for concluding the proof: having these, you will want little that could be agreeable to such an accurate guft as yours is.

The Advocate's Speech to the inquest was of this importa-

Good Men of Inquest,

You having fitten above twenty hours in overhearing the probation : and being inclosed, where, it is like, you will take no fmall time to reconfider and compare it ; we shall not detain you with fumming up the fame in particular; but shall only suggest fome things, whereof it is fit you take special notice in your perusal of it, viz. 16, The nature of your own power, and the management thereof. 2dly, The object of this power which lies before you, wherein you are to confider in the first place, whether or not there has been Witchcraft in the malefices libelled ? and in the next place, whether or not these pannels are the Witches?

As to your power, it is certain that you are both judges and witneffes, by the opinion of our lawyers and cuftom; therefore you are called out of the neighbourhood, as prefumed beft to know the quality of the pannels, and the notoriety of their guilt or innocence. Your oath is, that you shall all truth tell, and no truth conceal; which does plainly imply, that you are to condemn or

affoil, conform to your proper conviction. Such is the excellent confliction of juries in England; and ought to hold more fpecially in this circumflantiate cafe, where there is fuch a chain of different kinds of probation concurring against the fame pannels, as will appear by the review thereof in its proper place.

We are not to prefs you with the ordinary feverity of threatning an affize of error, in cafe you should abfolve; but wholly leave you to the conduct of God and your own conficience, and defire that you proceed with all the care of the pannels lives that is possible for you, as the honourable judges have fet to you a defirable pattern, in their great caution thereanent.

As to the probation itfelf, you fee, that it is divided in three parts, viz. The extraordinariness of the malefices; the probability of the concurring adminicles; and the clearness of the positive probation.

As to the first part, the malefices, or corpora delisi, are proven by unexceptionable witness, to have fallen out in such an odd and extraordinary a manner, that it points out some other causes than the ordinary course of nature, to have produced these effects.

For clearing of this, particularly in relation to the torments of Bargarran's daughter, you may confider not only the extraordinary things that could not proceed from a natural difease, which lie proven before you; but also feveral other matters of fact, which is notour, have beenfeen by fome of yourselves, and lie here in a journal of her fufferings; every article whereof is attested by the subfactiptions of persons of entire credit, before the honourable commissioners appointed by his Majesty's Privy Council, for making enquiry thereanent.

This girl's throwing out of hairs, pins, and coals of greater heat than that of her body or blood; as also fodry that they appeared not to have some out of her ftomach; nor had the any prefs of vomiting at the time; that the declared the fame to have been put in her mouth

by her tormentors; is deponed by Doctor Brifbane, inhis opinion, not to proceed from a natural caufe.

She was not tormented by any of the pannels after their imprisonment; except two nights by Katherine Campbell; which being a surprize, it was thereafter difcovered, that these two nights the jailor's wife had got out Katherine Campbell to spin in her house.

She having been speaking to one of her tormentors as present, (though invisible to the bye-standers) and asking how her tormentors had got these coloured red serves; she fuddenly gets up, takes hold of them, the company hears a finied, and she pulls away two pieces of red cloth, which all the bye-standers beheld with amazement in her hands; nor was there any other piece of this kind of cloth to be found in the room at that occasion.

She told that her tormentors were giving her a glafs of fack, an orange pill, &c. (thereby enfnaring her toaccept of a favour from them) and accordingly the wasfeen to move her lips, and to have an orange pill betwixt her teeth; though there was no visible hand that could have done it.

She advertifed before hand that one of her tormentors was to be at the door at a particular hour: and that another of them was in the kitchen before any did tell herthereof; which accordingly fell out. And thefe being brought to her prefence, became obnoxious to the ordinary means of difference.

When her glove feil down from her, at a time when feveral perfons were about her; it was lifted again by a hand invisible to them.

She was not only transported through the hall and down ftairs without perceiving her feet to touch the ground; but also was hurried in a flight up ftairs: and when a minister endeavoured to retain her, he found a fensible weight, besides her own strength, drawing her from him.

When the complained, that her tormentors had bitten and foratched her, the fleads of the nails and teeth were

Seen upon her skin, with blood and spittle about the wounds, which were above twenty-four; while neither her own, or any other teeth that were visible, could have done it.

She was most vehemently difforted upon attempting to tell or even write the names of her tormentors; yet that ceased as to any of them, how soon the person was delated; and particularly she had liberty, after many painful attempts, to accuse Margaret Lang, how soon a charm of hair to restrain her, which Margaret had left behind the door, was found and burned; the girl having told it to have been tint, in manner mentioned in the deposition.

She did throw out no more hair after the finding the ball of hair, of the fame colour and kind with that thrown out by the girl, in Katherine Campbell's pocket, with pins in it, and the burging of it.

After Agnes Naelmith had prayed for her, the did appear to her, but not torment her.

She foretold, that her tormentors had concerted to throw her in a fit, (whereof they did premonifh, of defign to fright her to renounce her baptifm by the terror) at a certain hour, and had left one of their number to execute it; according whereunto, there was a woman with a red coat feen under a tree in the orchard, and the torment was brought on at the time appointed.

When the told there was fomething tormenting her under the cloaths, the fpectators faw the bed-cloaths move in an extraordinary manner, after the girl had been raifed out of them.

When the complained the was beaten : the byg-ftanders heard the noise of the firokes.

She cried out at a time, that her thigh was hurt; and one of the company having fearched her pocket, found a knife; but unfolded: however, having folded up the fame, and put it in a fecond time, fhe cries of new: and upon the fecond fearch, (it, though fecured by the fpring) is found open, to the great wonder of beholders;

fince they did watch, that no visible thing could have possibly opened it.

She told of a charm under the bed : and accordingly it was found in the fhape of an egg, which melted away being put in the fire; fhe told allo that her fifter, who was boarded abroad, had charms put above her in the house, and would not recover of the decaying fickness till fhe was brought out of it. According whereunto the child being brought home, fhe ftraightway recovered.

She told of their meeting in the yard of Bargarran; for confulting anent the deftroying of her; and accordingly the confession have deponed, that they did meet and confult her ruin in that place.

The flory anent her telling, that the commiffioners, though at three miles diffance, had granted a warrant to the fheriff, to apprehend one of her tormentors; her telling fo perfect an account of the fheriff and of Mr. Guthrie who was with him, while her eyes were tied and faft; her being in exceffive torments, (as fhe foretold) till that perfon was apprehended, and immediately thereupon, though at many miles diffance, her telling that her tormentors were now taken, betwixt twelve and one o'clock in the morning, and the fheriff, when he returned; did declare the feizure to have been about that time; is fo notour, and fo well attefted, that we need only to put you in mind thereof.

Her falling in fits upon the fight or touch of her tormentors, was no effect of imagination; for fhe was fully hood-winked with a cloak, fo as fhe faw nobody whatfoever; yet upon the approach of her tormentor, fhe immediately fell down as dead: whereas fhe remained no ways flattled upon the touch of any other: which experiments were tried forafcertaining this mean of difcovery.

Finally, the is naturally fagacious and observant, and discovered her integrity in face of court; for when the prefident asked, whether or not the knew one of the pannel's name that was to be pricked? the answered, that though the knew her well enough of herself; yet

one had told her the name of this pannel, when the was Tent for to be confronted with her: fo far did this girl difcover her averfion from any thing that might feem intended to aid unfairly the natural evidence of truth ; and her firmnels to the outmost against temptations of becoming a witch; particularly against the last affault of Satan; wherein he perfuaded her at leaft to go to their meetings, and the answered, that the would not follow fuch a bale fallen creature ; and he rejoining, that the would go to hell however for her other fins; and the answering, that he was a liar from the beginning; and the blood of Jefus would cleanse her from all iniquity : whereupon he difappeared, and the perfectly recovered upon the -Sabbath thereafter; was an happy end put to this fearful tragedy of witchcraft, and confirms to conviction the reality of it.

As to the murdering of the children, and the minister libelled : you may observe several extraordinary things appearing in them; particularly, the witneffes depone, the minister to have been in exceffive torments, and of an unufual colour, to have been of found judgment; and yet he did tell of feveral women being about him, and that he heard the noise of the door opening, when none eife did hear it. The children were well at night, and found dead in the morning, with a little blood on their nofes, and blacs at the roots of their cars; which were obvious lymptoms of ftranglings: befides that it is tellified, that the keeper of one of them, cried out, "Matthew! Matthew ! the hi'd is dead." And the house of the other was whitened within, with fifting of meal the night before. Both which particulars were told and discovered by the confessants, before the witness which now concur with them in it, were examined.

The fecond part of the probation confifts of feveral adminicles, proven by unfufpected witheffes, which lead us to fufpect those pannels to be. Witches, as fo many lines drawn from a circumference to a center, and as an ayeuue to the positive probation thereafter adduced : and

these either firike at the whole pannels in general, or some of them in particular. In general we need not enumerate all these adminicles, but remit you to the probation, which is fo full thereanent ; only you will be pleafed to notice, that it is clearly proven, that all the pannels have infenfible marks, and fome of them in an extraordinary manner; that molt of them have been long reputed Witches, and fome of them delated in 1687, by a confeffing Witch, whole fubleribed confeffion has been produced, you fee that none of them doth thed tears; nor were they ever discovered to do it fince their imprisonment, notwithstanding of their frequent howlings; lo that it is not a sudden grief or surprise. And finally, that the girl fell into fits of torment upon the pannels approaches to her, and that the did name them all frequently, either out or in her fits.

In particular, you fee how Katherine Campbell was provoked by this girl's difcovering her theft; whereupon the has brought in the reft of her confederates to act the following mifchiefs; how thereupon Campbell did curfe and imprecate in a terrible manuer; how the flaid out of her bed at night, and was frequently droufy in the morning; how the was named by the girl, particularly the two nights that the was out of priton. The bill of hair was taken out of her pocket and burned; whereupon the girl's throwing out of hair did ceafe; the could not express one word, even when on her knees, of prayer, for the girl's recovery; and the infentible marks on her were remarkable

Agnes Nachmith did not torment the girl after the had prayed for her; the was reputed a Witch, and hath the marks. She came early in the morning to Bargarran's slofe, when by her refuting to go in, it appeared the had no bufinefs; yea, it is plain, that the had a refertment, for her not getting a greater alms the laft time the was there. The girl declared, *ex incontinenti*, that Nachmith safked her health and age; which in thefe circumftances was a threwd prefumption of her evil defign; and the

acknowledged herfelf to have done this; when the affect the age of another child; wherein by providence the was befooled, fince that which the thought would have been an excute, tended to difcover her guilt. And laftly, after this appearance of Agnes Naefmith, the girl did take hen first fit, and nominate her among her first tormentors.

Margaret Lang, that great impostor, has been a great mafter-piece of the devil; the has confessed unnatural last which is known to fome of your number; the fat near the door where the charm of hair was found, which the girl declared did keep up her tongue ; and upon burning, thereof, it was loofed. The girl fell in fits upon her approach : the has notable marks ; particularly one, which the confessants declared she lately received ; and by infpection, it appears to be recent. When the came fromher private conversation (no doubt with the devil) fhe raged as if the had been poffeffed, and could not but declare, that the expected a violent death. She looked in the face of James Millar's child, and asked her age. whereupon that child fickened the fame night, and named Margaret Lang on her death bed. It appears the was ready to show to Janet Laird a fight of her mother, who had been three years dead. And finally, the has beentaken in feveral lies and grofs prevarications; particularly you may remember how fix hours ago, when the witneffes were examined on the ball of hair found with Katherine Campbell, a gentleman, (Mr. Stewart of ------) heard her fay to Katherine in the ear, 'this is well waird on you, because you would not put it away when I defired Which the faid Mr. Stewart did openly you,' &c. teftify in court upon oath; notwithftanding whereof, this impudent wretch had the confidence to deny it, though Katherine Campbell also confessed, that she had pulled at her, and had spoke somewhat to her, to which fhe did not advert. This was no wonder, the witneffes deponing at the fame time being close against Katherine.

Margaret Fulton was reputed a Witch, has the mark of it, and acknowledged in prefence of her hufband, that

Ar made use of a chaim, which appeared full of fmall flowes and blood. That her hulband had brought her back from the fairies; and her repute of Being a Witch is of an old date, befides her being often named by the maleficiate girl.

As to the Lindlays, they all have the mark, and were all of a long time reputed to be Witches. John Liudfay. in Barlock, was accidently difcovered by the girl's taking a fit upon his coming to the houle. John and James Lindfay were delated by a confessing Witch in anno 1687, which confession is publicly read before you, and there was money given to the Sheriff depute for delaying of the purfuit. James Lindfay appeared to William Semple fuddenly, and flew about like a fowl; for an opportunity to firike him, in revenge of the quarrel mentioned in the deposition, and at last prevailed to strike him dead over a dyke. And finally, which is a remarkable indication both to truth and providence, the very witneffes adduced in the exculpation, for the Lindfays, deponed to clearly against them, even beyond the pursuer's witnesses, that their advocate was flunned thereat ; and thereupon defifted from craving any more witneffes to be examined on the exculpation.

It is true, fome of these indications may be in one, and others of them in another, either from nature or accident, and yet that perfor not be a Witch : but it was never heard nor read, that all these indications, which are fo many discoveries by providence, of a crime that might otherwise remain in the dark, did ever concur in one and the fame individual perfor that was innocent : yea; on the contrary, they, by the wildom and experience of all nations, do also convincingly discover a Witch, as the symptoms of a leprofy concerted by all physicians, do unfold the perfor affected with the same to be leperous, but *flo*; they are not sufficient of themselves, yet their tendency and meaning, being cleared and applied to their proper cause, by a liquid and positive probation, there

wants no more to determine you anent the pannel's guilts. And therefore,

Thirdly, As to the third part of the probation, we remit the politive depolitions of the confefants, and againft whom they do concur, wholly to your own perulal or examination; only you would be pleafed to notice. If, Something which do very much fultain the credibility of their teftimonies, arifing from their examination in court. 2dly, We shall explain to you the import of the word Nota, which is added to the interlocutor of the judges admitting these laft witneffes.

First, Elizabeth Anderson is of sufficient age, being feventeen ; but fo young and pointed, that her deposition appears no effect of melancholy : fhe accufed her father to his face when he was a-dying in the prifon, as now there are two of her aunts in the pannel, which certainly muft proceed from the strength of truth, fince even dives retained a natural affection to his relations; she went on foot to the meetings with her father, except only that the devil transported them over the water Clyde; which was eafy to the prince of the air, who does far greater things by his hurricanes, she tells that Montgomerie's house was meally when his child was strangled : and declares, that she never renounced her baptism, but was carried along by the concuffion of the parent: fo that nothing can be objected against her testimony in any judgement, much lefs an excepted crime.

James Lindfay, it is true, is of lefs import; yet by his weeping when he came in and was admonified of the greatness of his guilt, it appears that he had a sense of it: he hath a natural precipitancy in what he speaks, yet that is commonly the concomitant of ingenuity, as importing his expressions not to be forethought. He concurs in most things with the others, and yet he has declared, that he faw not Margaret Fulton at Dumbarton, &c. Which implies that he does not file the pannels all at random, but tells what occured to his fenses, &c.

Janet and Margaret Rodgers are inftances of a fingular N 3

providence; for they did cohfels the fame morning that the court did last fit, of their own proper motive, there heing neither ministers nor judges beside them at the time. Agnes Naesmith is Janet's relation, and she tells that the never saw Katherine Campbell, as Margaret declares, that she did not see John Lindsay in Barloch; which plainly demonstrates that they tell only the distates of their natural confcience, arising from differentian and knowledge of the true matters of fact: they both prosessed their repentance last Sabbath in the church; and do persist with great firmnels, as you see their deportment in deponing to the congruous and exact.

Thomas Lindfay and Christian Shaw, being under pupilarity, we did not prefs their being put to an oath; yet you faw that they did declare in court against those pannels in fuch an harmony with the rest of the deponents, and gave fuch a cause of their knowledge, that it is certain their own youngnels in years, adds extremely to the credit of their testimony: because thereby it is incredible, that they could have contrived or executed the acting of concert.

As to the fecond, fince these witness are admitted by the judges; it neceffarily implies, that they meant them to be probative; only they adjected the words, cum nota; that is you must notice, or notandum eft, that there must fomething elfe concur to prove the guilt of the pannels, by and atour the depositions of any two such witneffes : but fo it is that all the adminicles on which you have feen probation led, for more than fixteen hours of your time, are fliengthening evidences, of those witneffes credibility, and cannot but have been noticed by you, as illative of the fame things which they depone. Whereby the nota is fully taken off by the concurrence of four other politive tellimonies, agreeing with that of two of these witnesses: by the extraordinariness of the corpora delidi : by the probability of the adminicles; and finally by the whole chain of this affair, and the fparkles of an infernal fire which in every place hath broken out of it.

It is true, there are fome few of the adminicles that are proven only by one witness, but as to this you may confider, ilt, That a witnels deponing de facto proprio, is in law more credited than any other fingle witnefs. And this is the prefent cafe as to fome of the adminicles. 2dly, The antecedent concomitant and fublequent cir-cumftances of fact, 'do fuftain the teftimony and make the femi plenary probation to become full. But 3dly, The other adminicles undoubtedly proven by concurring witnessels, are per fe, fufficient; and therefore you faw us, at the defire of the judges, forbear to call the far greatest part of our witness; because the time had already run to fo great a leogth, and it was thought that there was already enough proven of prefumptions; for it may also reasonably be imagined, that the most regular and curious scheme had emerged from the fortuitous concourfe of atoms, roving without rule, as that fo many indication thould concenter against each of these pannels,

and yet they remain innocent of witchcraft. Now upon the whole, you will take notice, that prefumptions being vehement, make a more certain probation than witneffes; becaufe prefumptions are natural emanations of the thing itfelf, which cannot be bribed; whereas witnesses are obnoxious; fo in our law there was one condemned for theft, another for falfhood, and a third for murdering of a child, merely upon prefumptions, as is related by M'Kenzie in his Criminal Treatife, much more may prefumptions abstruct the faith of, and take off the nota from politive witneffes : for it is a grofs miltake, that feveral proofs which have each of them fome import, may not be joined to make a full evidence, the fame way as two fmall candles in a dark room, will not fuffice, yet feveral others being added to them, will make a sufficient light, to discover the murderer; two boys will be able to carry a weight which one of them would not be able to fustain, as two units make a full number : one witnefs of whatfoever dignity proves nothing; yet out of the mouth of two or three witneffes, every truth

Iball be established. And finally, though one coal makenot a fire that can do the work; yet feveral coals added to it, increase the flame, which is hoped will be fufficient for the operation.

We fhall therefore leave you with this conclution, that as you ought to beware of condemning the innocent, and ought to incline to the fafeft fide: fo if thefe pannels be proven legally guilty; then quad bygones, your eye ought not to fpare them. nor ought you to fuffer a Witch to live; and as to the fature, you in doing otherwife, would be acceffory to all the blafphemics, apoftafies, murders, torture, and feductions, &c. whereof thefe enemies of heaven and earth fhall thereafter be guilty, when they have got out. So that the queftion feems fimply to come to this, whether upon your oath de fideli, you can fwear, that the pannels, notwithftanding of all that is proven againft them, are not guilty of witchcraft; in the determination whereof, we pray God may direct you to the right courfe.

ş.,

1

11 ... 1 ... 1 ... 1

5

ł

The inquest being inclosed near fix hours, brought in their verdict to court that they found the libel proven.

LETTER II.

SIR,

I HAVE collected, according to my promife, what appeared to me most specious in the reasonings, either in court or private conversation, anent receiving of the confession of the second second second second second second pannels were condemned on the faith of these; for I do believe the probation by unexceptionable withess, led antecedent to this last, was so pregnant that the pannels might have been condemned on it, though these last had not been adduced.

I may have milled the energy of the argument fometimes, in a cafe which in itfelf is abftrufe : however, you have it in fuch a manner as I was able to penetrate thereunto as follows.
145

In order to the more fatisfactory answering of the objections made against these last witnesses, we shall first, hay before you the state of the case; and then clear up the determination of it.

As to the first, the question is not, whether partners fir the crime, or others mentioned in the objections can be a concluding proof of themfelves, though two of them would concur as to the fame act of witchcraft; but whether the corpora deliair appearing already to imply witchcraft, and the extrinsic adminicles being fo pregmant; to infer that these pannels are the Witches; their concurring fuch characters, as by observance of all nations and ages, are the fymptoms of a Witch ; particularly the marks, fame, not fleding of tears, &c. which are difcoveries of providence of fuch a crime, that like avenues head us to the fecret of it. And finally, when fix perfons of different ages and stations, five confessants and the girl, do, when separately examined, agree in their answers to every material question that is put to them, even though it be new; fo that it could not be concerted; we fay, whether or not in fuch a cafe, may witneffes be received to put the capeftone on the evidence by a positive probation, of a matter of fact, which is the object of fenfe, though otherwise they be liable to exception, if such exfraordinarinels of the corpora deliai, clearnels of the adminicles, and of the diagnoftics of Witches, did not precede them as you have feen proven before you that they do.

The cafes is not, whether these witness would be habile in an ordinary crime, which commonly falls to be exposed to other witnesses, than those concerned in it; but whether they can be received in this extraordinary, occult and excepted crime of Witchcraft, wherein there are two special cafes to be noticed, viz. fometimes the acts thereof are open and admit the choice of witnesses, shich as charms used in the day time, when the actor is visible. But that part of witchcraft, whereby Witches meet in the night time, adore their lord, contrive their

malefices, and accordingly thereafter execute them when other witneffes are affeep, or the witches themfelves are covered from fight; we fay, that this can be no otherwife proven than by these that are intimate to it, joined to the positive proof and adminicles before-mentioned.

We do not alledge, that perfons altogether defitute of knowledge and natural confcience, are not to be ade mitted in any cale, such as infants, furrous, fatuous, &ce Neither do we contend, that Thomas Lindfay and Ghriftian Shaw, who are under pupilarity, should be put to an oath; for they are only to be examined feperately: before the court, upon interrogators, by which it may appear, whether or not they coincede with the four other. confessants, that are to depone before them ; and this is, the pannels advantage in cafe of dilagreement. But we. infift, that any perfon above pupilarity, giving evidences of confiderable knowledge and natural confcience (which is a fufficient fund for all the credit that we need in: this cafe, that is already almost fully proven) it is to be received as a witnefs. 1.3

As to the fecond, we shall make this as clear as noon., ift. From reason and the nature of the thing. 2dly. Our own customs and decisions. And 3dly, The singularity of the circumstantiate case.

As to the first, the going to and coming from meetings, especially on foot; the falling down and worshiping: the devil there, under a corporeal shape (which he had when he tempted our Saviour to do it). The actual murdering of children by a cord and napkin; and the tormenting of others by pins, &c. are plain objects of fense; and therefore the senses are to be believed anent, them. For as reason hath things intelligible and faiththings supernatural: so the fenses have things corporal for their objects, whereanent they are to be truffed, aye and while it be proven, that the appearance is impossible, or that the witness of it, is an impostor. It is a part of the Witches purchase from the devil, that they

gannot be feen at fome occasions : fo that the abominations committed then would remain unpunisheds if such witneffes were not admitted. It cannot be thought that Witches (who of all criminals are the most obstinate to confels) would venture the loss of their own lives, by de-poning against others, against whom they have no special pique ; yea, for whom they have particular affection, as feveral of the pannels are some of the witzeffes relations. Nor has the devil any peculiar interest to infligate them thereunto : for feveral of the pannels have confessed other execrable crimes; whereby it cannot be supposed, that Satan would be, divided against himself. God in his ordinary providence has taken fuch care of public judgements, that the enemy of juffice, his special power ceales thereabout, as appears by the witches not being able either to do more harm, or escape after God's ministers being to counteract Satan's inftruments by impriforment. And finally, the oddness of the malefices, the concurrence of the adminicles, and the existence of matters of fact wherein these confessants (though not knowing the same otherwife) do agree with other unexceptionable witneffer, &c. do sufficiently abstruct their credibility. For as falthood being a crime, is never prefumed; fo a perfon found true in many things, is ftill prefumed to continue fuch till the contrary be evinced.

As to the fecond, we have the teftimony of our famous K. J. 6th, Demon lib. 2. C. ult. telling us, that it is our law, that boys, girls, infamous perfons, &c. are not to be rejected any more in witchcraft, than in human lefe majefty, even though they affert others to have been prefent at imaginary meetings: becaufe this fuppofes their having entered into a precontract; he fays that Satan's mark and the want of tears, are pregnaut 'aids to the difcovery. He gives an inflance of a girl, who having named witches in her fits, they were all condemned upon other concurring adminicles. This not a sommon author, but a man who as curious, was exact s as prudent did not publifh fuch things without the ap-

probation of the heft divines and lawyers; as a prince is to be credited anent the law of his own country: and as a king has determined any dubiety that might have remained in this point, as far as the law of our government will permit.

But further our judges and lawyers have followed his majefty : for in all the proceffes in the journals. fame and delation, and the mark, are still fustained, as most pregnant prefumptions; whereupon, and a very [mall probation befides, witches have been frequently condemned, So in the proceffes against the bewitchers of Sir George Maxwell of Pollok, and Hamilton of Barnes, Anno 1677, focius criminis, though under age, is fultained to be a witnels : and witneffes are adduced before the inqueft for proving, that the mark was found upon fome of the witches. Women and minors have been received by multitudes of decisions cited by M'Kenzie, Tit. prob. by witneffes, and Tit. witchcraft. And he also cites decision, where in parallel cases, focii criminis, and others inhabile, were admitted; particularly in treafon and in falfhood : and all lawyers conclude, that witchcraft is as much an excepted crime as thefe.

As to the third, whatever inhability thefe witneffes might be under, it is fully made up, and they rendered unexceptionably habile by the chain of this whole bufinefs. It is true one man through the concurrence of corrofive humours, may have an infentible mark ; another be envioufly defamed ; a third may through fudden grief or melancholy, not be able to weep, &c a fourth may be loaded with sufpicious circumstances, when extraordinary things fall out in the country; a fifth may be deponed against by two falfe witneffes, though neither of thefe feparately be truly witches But by the known obfervation and experience of mankind, none except witches have had the unkappy medley and concourfe of all or most of these indicia, and ordinarily, and for the greater part, witches have them: fo that fince the rules of judgement are established upon that guod plerumque fit

which does obtain till an exception be apparent in a fpecial cafe, the conjunction of thefe in one perfon does as plainly give his character, as the most certain fymptoms of the plainest difease, being universally concerted in all parts of the world, points out to us that the haver of them is a perfon truly affected with that difease, whereof he hath the concurrent diagnostics. In a word, one or other of these may concur in the innocent; but no writers do attest, that all of them have concentred in any other perfon in the world but a Witch : and on the other hand, they taking place in Witches, through all parts in the world, must proceed from a common, and not from a peculiar humour or cause.

The specific aptitude, of some of the nicest of the Indicia. which appeared from the probation already led to discover a Witch, do ferve to clear the ground of the world's observation anent them, Particularly the devil as aping God. imprints a facrament of his covenant ; befides that. commonly this mark being given at the first meeting, does by its intolerable pain force the Witch to a fecond rendervous for curing it, at which the poor wretch being under this furious neceffity, fixes the paction by renewing it with deliberation, having been diverted in the mean time from confidering the horridness of the first engagement by the pain. The inhability to fhed tears may be characteristic of hardening, though not always in the cafe of Christians; yet in those who have ceased to be fuch, leaft the devil giving them fuch words of fcripture and prayer as many have, it should be impossible to difcover their hypocrify; and that is not Satan's own intereft. fince by this discovery, occasion is given to buffoon the profession of holinels. A report often arifes without ground, but a constant repute that keeps footing, implice for the most part a furer cause, especially when it is of perfons below envy; and by perfons above calumny. The girl falling in fits at approach of the pannels, might proceed from aptipathy, arising from the poilonous fleams of the Witch accuftomed to produce that effect through

a virtue affixed thereto by the devil, by conjunction of natural caufes (the fame way as the invifible peftilence does operate) or his promife of caffing the girl in fits at the Witch's prefence, might have been general; whereby the Witch was eventually befooled and difcovered as it often falls out: for Satan envices even their temporal felieity, and fears, left by continuing here, they thould be reft out of his hands by convertion, when they come to perceive the delution of his promifes to make themrich. & c.

There was one thing further which was tried before your lordhips, viz. none of the pannels that were tried (though most fagacious and knowing, and perfect in memory, fo that it could not proceed from ignorance or forgetfulnefs) could make out the attempt of faying the Lord's Prayer ; which may either be a fecret judgement for renouncing their first Lord, after whom it is peculiarly denominate, or by reftraint of their new lord, who may think that too fpecial an homage to his adverfary. But we have hindered you too long with that which is not neceffary : for this being incontrovertible law and cuttom, there needs no philosophy to support it; fince legislators do reason, but subjects muit obey : and both the fool and lazy (who have neither read nor thought enough to understand this subject) are to be left to their own chimeras; yet left they fould infult, we fhall aufwer in their fashion, such of the objections as the pannels advocate thought anywife worthy to be repeated in this place.

Whereas it is objected, that Delrio, fect. 5 § 4. lays, that focii are not to be admitted witheffes ad condemnandum, elpecially, confidering that the probation ought to be luce meridiana clarior.

It is answered, that the place itself confutes this inference in the piesent case: for it lays ex his folis non eff proceedendum ad condemnationem scio contrarium communius teneri & in praxi obtinere, &c. fo it is evident, ift, The common opinion and cuftom is in the contrary, even where there is no other probation, but by the partners of of the erime. Yet, adly, We are not to firstened, but Rublume in his very words, ex bis folu, we do not defire the pannels (hould be condemned; but your lord/hips fee thefe witneffes we are to adduce are not /oli or alone; for the probation led thefe laft fixteen hours, are fo many concomitants and difcoveres of providence, which abftruct and make up any defect in their credit that can be defiderate. 3dly, Hence the meaning of that maxim (which is metaphorical, as appears by the words *clarior luce meridiana*, an equal clearnefs being fufficient) is fully anfwered, and takes place in the prefent cafe; for the extraordinarinefs of the *corpora delidi*, pregnancy of the adminicles and pointednefs of the politive probation, being conjoined; there is not a clearer proof upon record in any nation, than that to which it is hoped thefe will amount.

Whereas this allegance is enforced, by pretending it were of dangerous confequence to allow fuch witneffes to prove meeting with the devil, fince Satan might have reprefented others by their falle fhapes.

It is answered, 1st, That we are not straitened in this, because there are many other articles proven, which could not have been falsified. But if we give some scope to reasoning, even in this point, it is to be confidered, that the rules of judgement are established upon that which for the most part does still obtain, and rules are to be followed, till an exception be proven in a particular circumstantiate cafe. But fo it is, by the experience and obfervation of the wifeft divines, lawyers, philosophers, phyficians, flatesmen, judges, and historians, at home and abroad (that are too wife to be imposed upon, and too ingenuous to deceive us, when they all concur in the fame matter of fact) befide the teilimony of Witches themfelves everywhere, makes the apparitions of Witches to be commonly and mostly real; and therefore the teltimony of the fenfes is always to be credited anent them, aye and For fingle or few inftances of while it be canvelled. falfe representations to the senses etteeming them to be true, or a poffibility of appearances being falfe, can 0 2

551

nowife invalidate the rule established upon experience, which is common, and for the most part, whereby no exception is to be prefumed till it be proven in a special ease; fince a wonder does not subvert the proof drawn from the common course of nature: logic admits not to argue a particulari, or from possibility to estimance; law puts the burden of proving simulation on the affirmer, and that which feldom occurs, is not confidered by the legislators.

For illustrating of which, it is further to be confidered, that for the moft part and ordinarily, the Witches are perfonally exiftent in the places where they appear, becaufe it is more easy for the prince of the air to transport them in his hurricanes which he can raife, as is plain in the inflance of Job (who was put in his power, i. e. his natural power without delegation) forming a fence upon their face, whereby the violence of the air may be diverted from choaking them, then to form the curious miniature of fuch various transactions on their brain : the difficulty whereof is the greater, that all their fancies are not difposed at all times the fame way, and they have not the feeds of this work, unlefs they had once acted it in reality. It is both the greater crime and pleasure to act in truth; which therefore the devil and Witches do rather chuse (unless the place be far distant, or the party indifposed) and this de fado is attested to be fo, by the Writers and Witches in all nations and ages, as faid is.

adly, Notwithflanding that the rule must hold, till an exception of exculpation be evinced, quoad a particular perion, by evidencing that the real appearance was in that fpecial cafe a true mistake; yet this exception is fufficient for fafety of the misrepresented; fince the fame providence which permitted the affliction, will order the outgate and exculpation, either by the arial bodies not biding the touch, or fome other difficient, as providence commonly allows the devil to perfonate only with a cloven foot; or that the apparition was folly to one fingle wit-

mels, who cannot be a proof; or that the innocent can prove alibi; or finally, the notour character of a Samuel will purge and difpel the afperfions of Satan, contrived of purpole to discredit the evidence of fense, by which alone his instruments can be difcovered. Efpecially this character being joined to the other circumstances of the providence ; fuch as, when good men are difguifed they are mostly paffive in the feene and outwith thereof: whereas Witches are perfonally active in their common life by fuch words and deeds as (in conjunction with these appearances) confpire to make us know and diftinguish them from the truly good ; fince thefe Witches open profanity, naughtineis, or unveiled hypocrify, being cleared by fame, fealed by the mark, and confirmed by the other difcoveries of the adminicles that lie proven before you, do ftill make a land mark betwixt the children of darkness and light. So Delrio, lib: 51 fect. 16 N 5. tells of Athanafius and St. Germanus, against whom probation was adduced for forcery, but providence did canvel it. It is a famous inftance of Sulanna, reprefented by the elders ; which though not in the cafe of fpectre, The representation by Phayet agrees in the rational. roah's magicians had concomitants, by which they were discovered and confounded. But laitly, suppose that God, in the depths of his wildom (to convince the error of nimious felf-confidence) should permit all necessary probation to concur against an innocent ; yet the judge, following the faith of proofs established by divine and human laws, is altogether innoxious : fince this cafe being very rare, the evil is lefs than the eftablishing a principle, by which most of all these monsters could not be cut off.

Upon the whole, it is certain, that as though oft-times falle witneffes fet on by the devil, have taken away a harmlefs life, by accufing it of other crimes; yet the tellimony of witneffes mult fill be credited till they be redargued; fo there appearances of Witches with the other fpecialities before expressed, being proven, ought to be effecemed real, till the fallacy be established. Especially feeing

Digitized by GOOgle

there are examples in ancient and modern hiftory, of Satan's reprefenting the belt of men, as committing murder, buggery, &c. in effigy. So Delrio, lib. 5. fect. 16. N. 5. relates, that St. Silvanus was reprefented by the devil, as committing a common capital crime; and the like of a monk; whereof there are feveral modern parallel inftances: yet this cannot enervate the rule and faith of public judicatures, founded on no more but upon the fight of the like appearances; and any arguments againft the probation in witchcraft, will equally hold againft the probation of any other crime whatfomever; wherefore the rules of them both muft be common, as to believing the fenfes fortified ut fupra, till their error be

individually discovered. Finally, the certainty is noways diminished by the extraordinarinefs of the appearance to the fenfes : for in law and nature reality, and not fimulation, is prefamed, till the contrary be made appear, that it is actually falfe. This is answer enough to those who place a great part of their fmall wit in nonfenfical arguing against all divine authority ; but writers forther illustrate that the extraordinaria pels of a matter of fact, does not exclude its realities being the fubject of the testimony of witneffes in our Saviour's miracles, transfiguration, walking on the waters. ftanding in the midft of the disciples while the doors were fhut, and arguing affurance by their fenfes, that a fpirit had not flefh and bones, though indeed the furer word of prophefy did put these beyond doubt.

Nor could it be alledged for the pannels (though they had the lait word as perhaps they have not, in objections againft witneffes, fince therein *rei funt adores* by attacking the witneffes prefumed bability) that it is not conceiveable, how the girl or witneffes could fee what the bye-ftanders could not behold : befide the impoffibility of the real bodies entering at clofe doors and windows, or not intercepting the fight of what is at its back:

For this it would be answered, 1ft, Proven facts must not be denied, though philosophers have not yet cere

tainly reached the invisible manner of their existence: fo in nature the loadstone draws the i.o., the compass turns always to the poles, &c. In Scripture the angels (and the devil was once such, retaining as yet his natural powers) fronte the Sodomites, that they could not fee the door, though they saw the house. Balaam's als perceived the angel that stood undifcovered to himfelf; and the rod thrown down by the magicians of Egypt, was no doubt feen by themselves, though invisible to the bye-standers, which holding of their eyes, interpreters explain to have been done by natural means; and yet the manner thereof is certainly difficult.

However it is also certain, that if a possible way can be propoled, the reality of a proved fact is not to be contradicted: and this can be done in the prefent cafe.

Ń

For, 2dly, Satan's natural knowledge and acquired experience, makes him perfect in the optics and limning: befides that, as a fpirit, he excels in ftrength and agility, whereby he may ealily bewitch the eyes of of others; to whom he intends that his inftruments flould not be feen in this manner as was formerly hinted, viz. he conftricts the pores of the witches vehicle, which intercepts a part of the rays reflecting from her body, he condenfes the interjacent air with groffer meteors blown into it, or otherwife does violently agitate it, which drowns another part of the rays; and laftly, he obstructs the optic nerves with humours ftirred toward them; all which joined together, may eafily intercept the whole rays reflecting from these bodies, so as to make no impression upon the common sense; and yet at the same time, by the refraction of the rays gliding alongit the fitted fides of the volatile couch, wherein Satan transports them, and thereby meeting and coming to the eye, as if there were no, thing interjacent, the wall or chair behind the fame bodies may be seen ; as a piece of money lying out of fight in a cup becomes visible, how foon the medium is altered by pouring in some water on it. Several of your number do know, that the girl declared, that the faw

155

and heard the doors and windows open at the witches entry, when, no doubt, the devil had precondenfed a foft poftage on the eyes and ears of others, to whom that was unperceived.

So Apolonius elcaped Domitian's fight; and Giges became invitible by his magical ring. John of Sarifberrie tells us of a Witch, that could make any thing not to be feen: and Mejerus relates another that had the like power. Some Italian Witches of greater than ordinary wit, confeffed to Grilandus, the devis opening doors and windows for them, though the more ignorant, by a facination, think themfelves actors of this. Whence it ought not to be doubted by any reafonable man, what in all times and places is to inconteflible fact.

Finally, the paunels could not infit, that these confessions are to depone only on their imagination, which can prove no more against themselves or others than a dream.

For fill it is to be minded, that there are other proofs to which this is only necessary as a confonant adminicle. But further. Arg caula it is answered, that the allegiance is a millake; feeing they are plain matters of fact obvious not only to one, but feveral of their fenfes, viz. fome of them went the greatell part of the way to thele meetings on foot; they there faw and touched their tonfederates; they heard their combinations to deftroy, and torture the infants, girl, and minifters: they returned on foot again, and even when they were carried fore or back, they knew on the next day that it was no dream. the fame way as all other morta's difcover the difference. But moreover, this is adminiculate by fome real effects of a perfonal prefence, as you have feen in the probation: and yet it is fuither cleared by the journal of Bargarran's daughter's fufferings; which was attested before the former commiffioners, and is notour in the country, particularly, the glafs of fack and orange pill, the pieces of the clouted fleeves, the words expressed by the keeper on the fudden murder of the child; which are conflantly

total by fome of the confeffants; as also the house being meally that night; the girl, though hoodwinked, her falling in fits at their approach, &c. and others which shall be pointed at to the affize, conjoined together, can be aferibed to no other cause than the real existence of the Witches perfons in the place; unless it be faid, that Satan might possibly have foilted and suborned all theley and thence it be concluded, that the devil did actually fo, in which case the objectors are the perfons that bottom their opinion on imagination, without any positive ground of the reality of what they fancy; yea, against positive grounds of belief in the contrary, which arguing from possibility to existance, is already sufficiently exploded.

Whereas for fuftaining the objection, it is likewile alledged, that the confeffants having been in the devil's fervice, and renounced Chrift, they are not capable of the religion of an oath.

1st, In the rules of charity, &c. the confestants, though once Witches, yet now they, at leaft the majority of them, have ceafed to be fuch, having had the use of means by the ministers and word, and actually declared their repentance, and the devil ceasing to moleft them ; particularly Elizabeth Anderson was only carried alongit violently by her father, and flood out to the laft against her renouncing of her baptilm, or confenting to thefe crimes which were contrived in their meetings. lanct and Margaret Rodgers do teftify a great remorfe, and avowed the fame laft Sabbath, in the face of the congregation. So those three are sufficient, whatsoever it might be faid against the other two, especially if we join the improbability either of hazarding their own lives, or the devil's fending them out against the pannels, of their definoying their own relations; as was remarked before.

But, adly. Whether they remain Witches or not, it is certain, by reafon and experience, that the devil's peculiar influence ceafeth in and about judgement : by the common courfe of providence; and therefore the authors before cited admit Witches whether peniteut or not.

and dly, All the defects of their hability is supplied, and the entireness thereof compleated, by their teftimonies being fo wonderful adminiculate; particularly the confeffants are constant from the first discovery ; uniform in for various circumftances, not only with themfelves, but with the girl : they declare nothing but what is probable, most of the pannels have been reputed Witches, all of them having the mark; and one or other of them, (to whom the affociates delighted in milchief, never miffed to join). having had particular irritation to take revenge by the torture and deaths libelled : befides the other adminicles of guilt already proven before you. The confessants were threatened to retract by the pannels themselves and their friends; befides the bad usinge from others in the country. They concur with the maleficiat's tellimony, and amongft themfelves, even w n interrogate fingly; and upon new things, as feveral of your number have tried the experiment : the reiteration of the acts which they declare anent fome perfons whom they never law except in thefe congreffes; yet whom they know now on the first fight, is unascountable if they were falfaries. And that they are not fuch, is further abitructed by fome of the pannels being delated by a confeffing Witch in anno 1687. And you know that others delated by these confessants were lately brought in guilty by the verdict of a former inqueft, &c. which are to many joint proofs of these witheffes integrity, and makes a chain of evidence and moral demonfiration, both against error in themselves, and delusion in relation to others, &c.

There were fome things objected out of the law of Scotland, of which I shall give you fome touch.

Whereas it was alledged, that *irretiti criminibus capi*talibus, and fo under the purfuers power, cannot be admitted to be witneffes; conform to a flatute in Regiam Majestatem.

To this it was answered, that we need not fay, that these flatutes have not the force of law, except in so far as they are received by cultom, unless conform therete,

A laik cannot witness against a clerk, or e contra, &c. Nor need we make use of that which is obvious, viz. that these statutes are only common rules in ordinary crimes, fuch as witchcraft, &c. Nam umnu regula fubverii poteft, and particularly this rule is actually fo refiricted in the cafe of witchcraft, by the opinion of lawyers and cuftoms before-mentioned, which are the belt interpreters of laws: for if this application should held, focius criminus could never be admitted; but we politively deny, that those confessants are under our power or influence; fieing Elsfabeth Ander on is not guilty of witchcraft for any thing that does appear; the Lindfays were never indicted for it ; and the diet was deferted against the Rodgers ; as the whole commiffion is to expire against the first of June. betwixt and which time, they are to proceed no further than this particular trial. So that this objection van fhes to fmuke.

Whereas it is pretended, that the Rodgers cannot be received, becaufe not given out in the lift of witheffes, conform to the regulation, whereby the pannels might have proven their objections by their exculpation.

It was answered, 1st, This objection ought to be repelled, because, bendes that the act speaks only of criminal libels, and not indicaments, which with the lift of the witneffes may be given in far fhorter time than the additional lift has been given to the pannels, being prifoners; this act is interpreted by the common cuftom of the juilice court; of giving additional lifts after the first, upon shorter time than this has been given; as is particularly attefted by James Gutherie, macer, who has given them, and who being a perfon in office, his teftimony is to be credited in what relates to his office; fo that the old cullom confirmed by a decifion, August 3d 1661, where Alexander Forreller was cited apud alla against a Witch, continues quoad this point, as is related by M'Kenzie page 529. But, 201y, Any objection that the pannels pretend against these witheffes, is in fure, or may inftantly appear. 3dly, The cale is alton

gether extraordinary and circumflantiate; for the witneffes had not confeffed; and fo were not exiftent under that redublication when the principal lift was given out; whereby the act of parliament can only be underflood of witneffes that were then exiftent. And finally, the pannels got a general warrant of exculpation for citing of any witneffes they pleafed, and they have had feveral days fince they got this additional lift, fo that they might have cited witneffes to prove their objections, were it not, the truth is they have none befides thefe that are common, and before anfwered.

Thus I have given you hints that your own reafoning (which I know to be refined) may improve and apply, fo as to diffolve the quibbles which the petty wits, who have not foul enough of themfelves to penetrate into the true light of what is recondite, may raife againft it; it being their common talent either to fkip over the furface of mines, or otherwife to tear afunder fome appurtenances of a Jcheme, and then prefently pronounce it mortally maimed.

I must confess, that none could be more freptical anent the truth of fuch odd things as I have heard; nor inquifitive for convaling the reality and explications of them; than I was before my attendances on Bargarran's houle, and the feveral diets of court, and my conversation with fome of those concerned thereanent. But now, after all I have feen, reatoned, and heard, I do acknowledge myself entirely captivate by the dictates of natural underflanding and common fense, into a found mind and perfuation, that, as there is fuch a thing as witchcraft, fo it was eminent in its forementioned effect; and the feven pannels were fome of the Witches.

I have troubled you little with my proper observations; yet left you should think me either too lazy or previse, I shall make one, and it is, that I do not think the greater part of the condemned prifoners will ever fully confess; of which conjecture I have two chief grounds, viz. that they are neither ignorant nor melancholic; but

on the construry, some of them would ferm to have been once enlightened before they fell away, so that, if this be a fin unto death, there is no appearance that they will glorify God by acknowledgement.

Several of them are of fingular knowledge, and acutenefs beyond the common level of their flation ; particularly. Margaret Lang did make harangues in her own defence, which neither divine nor lawyer could reafonably mend: yet I thought that when they spoke in a matter of any concern, their eyes flood squint and fixed, as if they had been turning their cars and attentive to a dictator. Their answers to the the trying interrogetories put to them, were furprifingly fubtile and cautious: though indeed, by the industry of fome of the judges and lawyers, they were at occasions involved in lies, prevarications, and contradictions; which might have proceeded either from natural or preternatural caules. Some of them were effected in the country very fagacious and exact in their bufinels; Margaret Lang having been a midwife, and one of the Lindfays having acquired a confiderable fortune by his tillage and trade; yet it was noticed, something odd either of iniquity or affectation ; and Lindfay did finely get off from the theriff when he was formerly accused in 1687.

Melancholiais ate lovers of folitude; Witches of feeiety and feafts; thofe are commonly pale and heavy; many of thefe corpulent and voluptuous. Witches are hard to confess as knowing their guilt; melancholians delight to discover their horridest damps, because they think them no crime; the one's confessions everywhere are uniform; the other's phantalms are as various as their humours. Finally, Witches teach their trade; whereas conceits would die with them, and could be no more conveyed than the humour which is the specific cause thereof. As these diffinguishing characters do hold in general; fo it is already manifest, that the real effects in feveral paffages of Bargarran's daughter, were not possibly producible by any imagination or humour; and in second

in this cafe, that neither the pannels nor confeffants were Adiftempered by being kept from fleep, torturad, or, the Aike, which were two usual in former times; but all the measures were firicity observed, that are the requisites of a truly impartial judgement.

Indeed not to have fent unto you the doubles of the depositions themselves; because it is not denied that the depositions are such as they are represented in the pleadings; the chief question being anent the hability of the half deponents. Neither was you to expect the defender's part of the debate, separately by itself, in respect that what was dispersed here and there for them, is faithfully repeated and implied in what you have, as to those points which I thought worthy the notice.

Upon the whole, I do believe, that there is fcarcely a in more rare providence of this nature in any true hiftory; a more exact caution in any enquiry or trial of this kind; a more clear probation, without confession of the pannels themfelves, or a more just featence, putting together all eircumstances upon record.

APPENDIX No. C.

An account of the Configure and Death of John Reid, Smith in Inchinnan, who made a dilcovery conform to the former witheffes after the trial was over.

Upon the 2.22 of May 1697, after the trial of the feven Witches, there is an attellation fubfcribed by Mr. Patrick Simpfon, minister at Reufnew, Walter Scott, bailie there, &c. of this import, John Reid, fmith in Inchinnan, priloner, did in prefence of the faid perfons and fome there, declare, that about a year ago the devil (whom he knew to be fuch thereafter) appeared to him when he was travelling in the night-time, but spoke none to him at the first encounter. At the feoded appearance he gave him a bite or nip in his loin, which he found painful for a fortnight. That the third time he appeared to him as

a black man, &c. defired him to engage in his ferrice upon affurance of getting gear and comfort in the world s fince he should not want any thing that he would alk in the devil's name : and then he renounced his baptifma putting the one hand to the crown of his head, and the other to the fole of his foot, thereby giving himself up to Satan's fervice, after which the pain of the bite or nip He told that hitherto there were no others preceafed. Sent : but thereafter he was at feveral meetings, particularly that in Bargarran's yard, about the time when there was a falt for Christian Shaw; where the devil appeared in the fame kind of garb as he first appeared to him, and they confulted Chriftian's death, either by worrying or drowning her in the well; and the devil faid, he should warrant them, that they should neither be heard, seen, nor confefs; to which end he gave every one of them a bit of flesh, that the declarant got, but let it fall and did not eat it. Thereafter in the prefence of the laird of Jordanhill, the minister. Mr. Andrew Cochran, town clerk, and bailie Paterson, he owned his former confessions: and being enquired of Jordanhill how they were advertiled of their meetings, he faid that ordinarily at their meetings the time of the next was appointed; but for particular warning there appeared a black dog with a chain about his neck, who tinkling it, they were to follow, &c. And being enquired by the minister, if he did now wholly renounce the devil (for he had formerly told how Satan had not performed his promife) and give himfelf to Jefus Chrift, and defire to find mercy of God through him : he affented thereunto. It is to be observed that John Reid, after his confession, had called out of the prifog window, defiring bailie Scott to keep that old body Angus . Forrefter, who had been his fellow prisoner, close and fecure ; whereupon the company asked John, when they were leaving him, on Friday's night the sift of May, whether he defired company, or would be atraid alone, he faid he had no fear of any thing. So being left till Saturday's forenoon, he was found in this posture, viz. fitting Digitized by Google

163

upon a flool, which was on the hearth of the chimney, with his feet on the floor and his body fraight upward, his shoulders touching the lintel of the chimney, but his meck tied with his own neckeloth (whereof the knot was behind) to a fmall flick thrust into a clift above the lintel of the chimney; upon which the company, effectially John Campbell, a furgeon, who was called, though at first in respect of his being in an ordinary pollure of fitting, and the neckcloth not having any run loup, but an ordinary knot, which was not very firait, and the flick not having the firength to bear the weight of his body or the flruggle, that he had not been quite dead; but finding it otherwife, and that he was in fuch a fituation, that he could not have been the actor thereof himfelf, concluded that fome extraordinary cause had done it, especially, confidering that the door of the room was fecured, and that there was a board fet over the window. which was not there the night before when they left him,

APPENDIX No. D.

I am much obliged to John Stewart, near Neilfton, for favouring me with the curious old manufcript volume, from which the following Sermon is extracted. I underfland that this curious old manufcript volume came into Mr. Stewart's poffeffion from his forefathers'. This book was originally the property of A. Mathie, who probably was a Student in the University of Glasgow between the years 1707 and 1709, for these dates are written on it.

In this Sermon, besides such ancient orthography, as, ene for an and one; doo for do, hes for bas, bieft for higheft, &c. a great number of contractions also occur, as **F**. X for Jesus Christ, geb. and we. for which, qm. for whom, qn. for when, qo. for who, qr tor where; w. for with, ys. for the, ym. for them, yn for them and than, yr. for their and there, gs. for this, yss. for thefe, and yt. for thet.

A, SERMON,

Preached by Mr. David Brown®, at Pailley, on Wedness day the 9th of June 1697 years, being the day before the execution of feveral perfons condemned for witcheraft.

t. Timothy i. Chap. 16. v. Howbeit, for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all long suffering, for a pattern to them that should bereaster betieve in him to life evertasting.

MAN by nature, fince the fall, is a guilty creature, and being guilty is ready to be jealous of God, as if all his deligns were deligns of wrath against him ; yea, oftentimes fo fulpicious is man of God, that he is jealous of the hardness of his design in that which is one of the greatest instances of his love in the world, and that is in fending his Son Jesus Chrift into the world to fave finners. 10 obviate this, the Apottle tells us, John iii. 17. God fenf not bis Son to condemn the world, but that the world might be faved through him. Even Luther himfelf, as is reported of him, was fo fuspicious of God this way. mistaking that place of Scripture, Rom. iii. 25, 26. Whom God hath fet forth to be a propitiation, and through faith in his blood to declare his righteoujnefs, he understood it as if the words, to declare his righteousness, had been that God fent forth his Son to the world, to fet forth his judgements upon the world. I fay, fometimes man comes To great a length in this, that he thinks it impossible God can find in his heart to forgive, and therefore the Apoltle thews, in opposition to this, that Christ had put him in the ministry, in the 12th verse, and that notwithstanding of the bad life he had lived before his conversion. in the 1 gth verie, and that the grace of our Lord was exceed-

• It is probable that this Minister was the David Brown who was Minister of Neilson between 1689 and 1693, and was afterwards translated to another Parish, and who was an elder brother of Thomas Brown, Mr. Blackwell's colleague at Paisley. ing abundant, in the 14th verfe, which was the matter of his joy and rejoicing, 15th verfe And here he given account why God was pleafed to call and justify him, and that is, that he might fet him forth as an inftance of the glory of God, and be an encouragement to others, who were great finners, to believe in Chrift to life everlaftings In the words ye have two things confiderable. (1.) The great mercy conferred upon this Apofile Paul, in this expression, Howbeit, I obtained mercy; and no doubt he speaks here of pardoning mercy; for mercy supposes milery on the finner's part, and free favour on God's part, and here it fuppofes feufe of the one and the other too is Paul's cafe.

(2.) Ye have the reason of this dispensation of mercy in these words, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all long-fuffering, for a pattern to them that should hereafter believe on him to life everlafting; in which ye have three things. First, the author of this pardoning mercy, Jefus Chrift. Second, the end for which he obtained mercy, and that is, that in me be might fbew forth all long fuffering for a pattern. Third, the end for whom, and that is, for a pattern to them that should bereafter believe on him to life everlafting.

I return to the first of these. The author of this pardoning mercy Jefus Chrift. Ye know Jefus Chrift is not only the meritorious caufe of pardoning mercy, but the author also of eternal falvation to as many as believe on him. John xvii 2. that he flould give everlafting tife, by his death, to as many as thou has given him : fo that he hath promifed everlafting life by his death; yet he hath also power to give everlafting life, and to forgive fn.

Again, secondly, ye have the end for which he ob-tained mercy; that in me first be might shew forth all long fuffering for a pattern, where ye have three things. 1. That he might shew forth all long fuffering. 2. That he might shew it forth for a pattern. 3. That he might shew it forth in me first. First, That he might thew forth .1. 1 ...

Digitized by Google

citions fuffering, ye have three things. t. That he might thew forth, that is, that he might make manifeft. There are fome forereign fleps of his grace and mercy hid, and out of the common obfervation of men, and therefore he fays that he might flew forth all long fuffering; s. That he might flew forth long fuffering, that is, that he might flew forth patience to me that had finned fo long g. That he might flew forth all long fuffering, that is, that he might flew forth patience to me, in a great and emiment degree ; a patience becoming, and like unto God. 2. Ye have in this part of the verfe. "That he might flew it forth for a pattern," that is, for a copy, that others might take me for an example of God's patience, that they might take me for a copy to encourage them

that will believe on Chrift to life everlating Again, that in me first, that is, in me the chief of finners, as in the 13th verse, or me, that is among the first rank of finners; or, in me first, that is, that having put me into the ministry, he might make of me a special instance of grace, who was a gross finner; therefore he pitched on such an one as me to send among the Gentiles who were gross finners.

Again, ye have the end for whom the Apofile was made an inftance of grace, and that is, for them that fould bereafter believe on Chrift to life everlafting; where ye have fomething implied, and fomething expressed. That which is implied is in these two things. 1. That there are fome who shall believe, that do not yet believe on Chrift Jefus. 2. That everlasting life is attainable by them that believe on him That which is expressed is, that the reason of making him an instance of grace, was to be a pattern for the encouragement of great finners to believe on Chrift Jefus to life everlasting.

The obfervation 1 make on the verfe, That God is pleafed to give fome rare inftances of his mercy, for the encouragement of the worft of finners to believe on Christ Jefus to obtain life everlafting. This ye fee exhausts the fubstance of this verfe, that the Lord is pleafed to give 1 42

bme rase inflances of his grace and superabundant inercy for the encouragement of the worft of finners to believe in Chvitt Jesus to obtain life everlafting. In clearing of this doctrine, I would, 1. Give you fome inflances of the great riches of his grace. 2 What way these inflances of grace may have influence upon the greatest of finners to believe on Jesus Christ to life everlafting 3 I would shew you why God is pleased to give such inflances of grace for the encouragement of the greatest of finners to believe on Jesus Christ to life everinfling. 4. I would shew you what it is to believe on Christ Jesus, which these inflances of grace calls finners to do in order to obtain life everlafting. 5. What everlafting life is, which is the confequent of believing on 'Jesus Christ.

Now, for the first of these, To shew you some instances of the great riches of his grace, I shall begin with the same Apostle, and lead you to one place where be gives a still account of himself, Asts xxvi. 10, 11, in which ye have seven or eight fad aggravations of his own case. There he tells you, that he gave his voice against them that were put to death; that he compelled the faints to blassheme; that he perfecuted them to firsuge cities; and that he had authority from the high-priest against them; and that he perfecuted them in a constant track, and yet he obtained mercy, because he did it ignorantly; but all that this will say, is, that therefore his fin was pardonable, because he had not fimned wilfully against the knowledge of the truth; but certainly this made him a great inflance of the grace of God, that yet he obtained mercy.

2. Another inflance you have in Acts xix. 18, 19. Ye fee there that many of them that believed came and confeffed their deeds, and many of thefe were fuch as used curious arts, devilish magical arts, and yet the grace of God brake in upon them. There is a great inflance of, the grace of God.

.g. Another inflance you have Luke vil. 37. where you fee a woman who was a finner comes to Chrift. Now a finner in the New Teltament scale is a grievous finner, a vile ftrumpet and whore, and yet Chrift himfelf tells us, ber fins which are many are forgives her. Becaufe the loved much, the Lord forgave her. 4. Ye have the instance of Manasseh, which is very fuitable to the case, of these I am now speaking to * 2. Chron. xxxiii. 2. Where ye find he did evil in the fight of the Lord, like. the abominations of the heathen, whom the Lord cafe, out before the children of Ifrael. Ye will find he built high places, made groves, and fet up altars in the house of the Lord, and caused his children to pass through the, fire to Moloch, and used inchantments, and consulted. with them that had familiar fpirits, and yet behold an inftance of the fovereign grace of God, that he that. made lirael to fin above the abomination of the heathen. that he greatly humbled himfelf, and the Lord pardoned him, and was intreated of him. Here is a great inftance of the grace of God, which is a great encouragement, for all fuch finners to close with Chrift in order to life everlasting. I might give you more inftances, as the initance of the prodigal, and thefe, I Corinth. vi. 10. where the Apolitle, speaking of these that shall not inherit the kingdom of God, Idolaters, Fornicators, Adulterers, Drunkards, &c. fays he, and fuch were fome of you, but ye are washed, but ye are fanchified, but ye are juftified in the name of the Lord Jesus. One instance more, Acts ii. 36, 37. the Apostle Peter fays, He whom ye eracified is both Lord and Chrift; as if he had faid, ye are the folks that have crucified the Son of God, and yet there came a work of grace on their hearts, that made them cry out, Men and brethren, what shall we do to be faved? If ever Chrift would have flood upon it and not forgiven,

" It is evident from this, and other places of this Sermon, that the feven perfons condemned for witsheraft, were prefent daring Mr. Brown's difference.

It would have been fuch as were guilty of fuch an atrociouscrime, and yet behold the riches of the grace of God, in that they obtained mercy; certainly this is a great inflance now, I tell you, the Lord hath fet up fuch inflances, for the encouragement of the worft of finners to believe on Chrift to life everlatting.

с 170.

In the fecond place, I come to fhew you, what way thefe inflances of grace ought to have influence upon great finners to encourage them to believe on Chrift to life everlafting.

And, first, from these instances ye may draw this conclusion, that fure it is not from any inherent worth that God pardons, which may have influence on you to believe. If it had been intrinsic worth, would he ever have forgiven them that crucified him ? would he ever have forgiven Paul or Manasse ? what excellency or worth was in them ? should we not therefore reason thus with ourfelves, "Thou that forgives, because thou will forgive, wilt thou not have pity upon us?"

Second, ye may from thele inflances draw this conclution, that he hath no reafon out of himfelf to forgive, and this is a great foundation to clofe with Chrift; there is no worth in us, therefore all the goodnefs muft be in himfelf. He hath mercy, becaufe he will have mercy; he fneweth compafiion, becaufe he will fnew compafiion, and if it had not been fomething in his own bofom, none had ever obtained mercy.

A third conclution is, that fure there is not ground to think, that God cannot find in his heart to forgive. For Chrift fays, Mat. xii. 31. All manner of fin and blafphemy fball be forgiven to you. No fin is unpardonable, except the fin against the Holy Ghost. I cannot determine whether any of you be guilty of the fin against the Holy Ghost, but except it be that, all manner of fin may be forgiven, and this may have influence on us to make us haste into Jefus Christ.

A fourth conclusion is, that the Lord here acts as God; he acts like himself. When ye read such inftances

of grace as I have been naming to you, you may draw this conclution, that he acts like himself, Isiah xliii. 24. Thou haft bought me no fewest cane with money, neither haft thou filled me with the fat of thy facrifices, but thou haft made me to ferve with thy fins; thou haft wearied me with thine iniquities. I are be that blotteth out thy tranfgreffons for mine own fake, and will not remember thy fin. I am, fays he, like myself; I am he, and as he fays elfewhere, befide me there is none. So much for the fecond thing.

In the third place, I shall shew you why the Lord is pleased to give such inflances of grace, for the encouragement of the greatest of sinners to believe in Christ to life everlasting. And the first reason is, because great finners have oftentimes a secret despair, and Satan is ready to suggest that prayers, exhortations, and means are needles, and that now their case is past cure and remedy, and this is ready to occasion either desperation or obduration, that they think God cannot find in his heart to forgive them.

Second, because though there be not a secret despair, yet at least there is some extraordinary jealous, and kind of sufficient, and likening God to themselves, thinking they could never forgive others, if others had done to them, what they have done to God, and that therefore God will not forgive them. But let such confider, John vi. 37. He that cometh to me I will in nowife cast out; and this is very fignificant with respect to the doubt of poor finners, and the doubt lies here, if I would come he would shut the door upon me. No, fays he, him that cometh I will in nowife cast out; that is, I will receive him, I will open the door and let him in and make him welcome.

Third, the Lord gives fuch inflances of his grace for the encouragement of great finners to believe on Chrift to life everlafting, becaufe that oftentimes when fease of fin, and fear of wrath lights upon the confcience, and when there is a fight of the holinefs and juffice of God,

they are extraordinarily damped, and this dolh to like lik piter "upon them that it renders them incapable for any day, de la and therefore the Lord has fet out fuch inflances of his ia a grace, and the Apofile Paul fays expressly, God hath let ti t "me up as a pattern to them that should hereafter believe ė; on Chrift to life everlafting. God has fet me up as a 1 monument of grace, that to whomfoever the found of " this golpel comes, after me never one needs to dispate, for God hath shewed mercy to me, and has set me ap 1 as a beacon of mercy, that never one needs queftion God's good will to pardon them after myself.

ж

×.

3(

jl.

ul.

4

778

In the fourth place, I come to fhew you what this believing in Chrift is, which these inftances of grace do encourage great finners to; and there are four things in 14 this believing. 1. Knowledge. 2. Affent to the truth ĥ of the gospel. g. Confent to take Chrift Jefus. And, 46 4. Recumbency and refting upon him. : lapj

I. I fay knowledge. And though knowledge be true, yet, it may be without faith, but there can be no faith Únd t without knowledge, and fometimes faith is expressed by the : knowledge. John xvii. 3. It is life eternal to know thee, the only true God and Jefus Chrift whom those bas 120 ink. fent. This believing fuppoles the knowledge of a man's Kia; felf, the knowledge of his fin, the knowledge of Jefas **h**gi Chrift in his natures and offices. Take heed to this, for 4 60 I tell you what it supposeth, that ye may not think it ÌV, the cafieft thing in the world to believe. For the Apoffle din. tells us that no lefs is requifite to it, than the mighty 210 power that raifed Chrift from the dead. The finner muft 詴 know the abominableness of his own heart, know his ŧ, loft state and condition, know how matters stand beiŋ twixt God and him, he must know these peculiar evils 10 to which he is fubject, he must know Chrift Jefus in his ŧ. fulnels, in his willingness to fave finners, he mutt know 4(him in what he hath done for finners, he muft know t him in his excellency, in his answerablenels to him and 1 all the wants he can be trylled with. t)

II. Again, in this faith there is an affent to the truths

ÿ

h

ģ

Ó

ł

í

ň

ł.

(ł

ļ

ŕ

3

j

g

ł

đ

ø

į,

ø

5

ļ

ß

¢

ť

ŕ

ſ

slithe goingel, and neither is this faving : for there may be an affent where there is not grace. The devile, it is faid, believe and tremble, and this is a great evidence of many folk's flupidity then, that they have lefs faith than the devile themfelves have ; but there must be an affent to the fruths of the gofpel, because of the authority of God inserpoled. Thus a man must believe the Bible and the records God hath given of his Son, and that these things that he prefies are absolutely necessary in point of obedience.

III. Again, there is a confent, and this is the heart of this faith. A man must be content to take Jesus Christ, Ifaiah xliv. 5. One fall fay, I am the Lord's, and another fall [ub/cribe with his hand to the I.ord, and furname himfelf by the name of Ifrael. And in that confent, there is this, to take him for our portion, that we shall not place our happines in the world, that Christ shall get our hearts, that we shall take his law for our rule, and confent to the firiAncis of kolineis, and that he shall rule our life and conversation. In a word, to take Chrift for all, and to take all Chrift, and to take him for ever; and to make an everlasting covenant with him never to be forgotten; this is, indeed, the nature of faith, and ye that bave given your confent to be the devil's, muft be no more his, but confent to be Christ's.

IV. In this believing, there is also a recumbency and refing upon him: the man, when he hath declared his confent to take Chrift, when he hath confidered the offers of the gofpel, he is content with the whole device, and refts there, and there he cafts all his burden; now he anfwers all his challenges in Jofus Chrift, now he flices from his own righteoufnels, and refts in the righteoufnels of Chrift by faith, he renounceth his own righteoufnels, and therefore the Pfalmift fays, *Enter not into judgments* with thy forwant, for in thy fight no flift can be julified. Thus, I have told you what this beheving takes in, the confequent of which is life everlafting. I might confider with as oppofed to eternal death, and as it includes the higheft happinels, and the eternity of it. Everlafting life is a freedom from the wrath to come. Ye will never be able to dwell with everlafting fire and devouring burnings, and leeing ye may have Chrift and his fulnefs, will ye, to pleafe the devil, forego your inheritance. What will you be able to fay, when you are brought before the tribunal, ere the general judgment come, if you retule to take Chrift for your pattern, and believe on him to life everlatting

But I come to one use of this doctrine. If it be so, that she Lord hath been pleased to give such inftances of grace, for the encouragement of the world of finners to close with Chrift, in order to life everlasting, then you may fee that inflances of grace are not given you to encourage you in fin, it is, that it may be a pattern to them that believe. The reason is not, that ye should continue hard and fecure, and delay your confession, but that you may believe; for I affure you, the riches of the grace of God has no tendency at all to make folk fecure, if you soufider these three things : 1. That it is the fweeters cord in the world to draw folk from fin. Some have fuch undaunted spirits, that nothing but the greatest revelation of wrath can have influence upon them; but, if there be any true generolity in a foul, there is no greater en. souragement to close with Chrift than the riches of his grace and mercy. 2. If any thing be able to break a rocky heart, it is the riches of his grace, and when I some to tell you before you go to eternity, of the riches of his grace, will ye remain fo hard that your hearts cannot be broken to far as to come to Jefus Chrift for life everlafting. g. If ye confider, that we offer Chrift and falvation upon Chrift is as a noble privce, that fuch honourable terms. as are content to fubject, themfelves to him, he is willing to fave them. The lion of the tribe of Judah is willing to make peace, but he will make peace upon honcurable terms You muft forfake fin and Satan, and have no correfpondence with them, and we can offer you Chrift upon no other terms than thefe, that you lay down the wesponsot rebellion againft Jefus Chrift indeed. -

A fecond ule of this doctrine. Is it fo indeed, that the. Lord hath been pleafed to give fuch inftances of his, grace for engouragement of the worlt of finners to believe. an Chrift to life everlafting, then how fad must their cafe, be that cannot be brought to Chrift, and I am come to. tell you this day, that the offers of the grace of God will be amongh the heaviest of their aggravations at that day. I shall first let you fee what great finners you are, that you may fee your need of clofing with Chrift to obtain life everlafting. 2. Let you see your dangerous condi-tion, if you believe not on Christ to life everlasting. And, firft, to'let you fee fomething of the greatnels of. your fin. And now confider I am speaking to you that are. under the fentence of death for the fin of witchcratt, and not in fuspence, as if you were not guilty; for fince, ye are tound guilty by found evidence, we do not queition it, to let you fee then the great evil of witchcraft, that, ye may fee the great need ye have to believe or clofe with. Chritt to life everlafting 2. It is the higheft act of re-, bellion against the God of heaven and earth, you have drawn up with God's greatest enchy, who is the head of the rebellion of the whole world, and therefore called rebellion. Rebel ion is as the fin of witchcraft. Bendes, it is a great apollacy from God. Ye were given away to God in baptism, and possibly some of you have given away, yourfelves to him, and now you declare you rue it, and, all the deed of gift in baptifm, you declare you rue it ge and belides, your fin bath in it an eminent trampling under-foot the blood of Chrift, and if be that finned under, Mofes' law died without mercy, of bow much forer punifiment must be be quortby, that bath trampled under foot the blood of the covenant. You have finned under the gofpel many a day, you have fitten in the house of God and. put on a maik of religion, and have been deep diffemblers with God and man And is not this an eminently grievous trampling under-foot the blood of the covenant. A. gain, in your fin, there is a renouncing of Chrift, heaven, and glory. And you have declared by your practice and Q 🔒 . . . - - -1 . . . **.** . .

keeping company with the devil, and being his fervants, that you care not for Chrift, heaven or glory. There is your fin ! and have ye not need to clofe with Chrift in order to life everlafting. Again, you have waged war sgainft Chrift; againft the faints, and againft the world, and flated yourfelves enemics to Chrift, heaven, and the world; for where you had accefs, you have wrought mifchief upon children, minifters and others *, fo that ye may be looked upon as enemies to the whole creation, except the devil, with whom ye have affociated yourfelves, and now, by your obfinacy, you declare you are content to dwell with the devil's fervice, what can ye expect but the devil's reward, as long as your hearts are hardened from God's fear.

Second, I come to let you fee your danger. Will it not be fad, that your heart fhould be hardened now, when we are come to your extremity, and when it might be expected that meffengers of grace should be acceptable to you. We are come to you, when ye are within a few hours of eternity, to intreat you, before ye perifh for ever, to embrace the offers of Chrift. For, frift, ye go aback from the remedy, if ye clofe not with Chrift. Again, you lay a foundation for a great many challenges through eternity, if ye close not with Christ ; for though now conficience be fécure, yet it will rife like a roaring host at the laft, and though ministers would weep over you, m if we were feeking from you lome great thing for ourfelves, yet ye will fland it out. What will confcience fay, when the devil will be at the gallows + foot, ready to harle you down to hell ? and no former in hell, but confcience will fay, when God fent his ministers to you, ye believed the devil, and would not yield to Jefus Chrift, and what will ye fay to conference then? which conficience will fay, Now this is your lodging for ever; now eternity ! eternity ! what will ye do through eter-

Vide Narrative, Confessions Ste.

Aity? ye are laying a foundation of challenges through eteraity. Another thing that makes your cafe dangerous, ye declare you will not be in Chrift's reverence for mercy. Lwill tell how fo, if you will be in his reverence, why will ye not confels your fin, and renounce the deed of gift to the devil? ye declared your denial in the face of courts, and frequently fince ye have done. O how dreadful will your condition be it you die in fuch a cafe! I come to the third use of this doctrine. If it be for

that the Lord is pleafed to give fuch rare inflances of his igrace ; then, the exhortation runs, that ye should come this day and embrace Jefus Chritt. As long as ye are impenitent, I can but threaten heavy judge nents to you, but if you will confefs and repent, and come unto Chrift, I come to you with the belf news e er were heard. The Apottle Paul, 1 Uin, 1,15, was much taken with the mews, The is a fai bful living, and worthy of all acceptation, Lays he, that Jefus Chrift came to Jave finners. This is huld be the beft news to you. The offer of Chrift is come to you this day before the execution. And T will tell you is wo or three things, to confirm you, that there is mercy for you if ye improve it aright.

for you if ye improve it aright. First, God bath p oclaimed his name to be merciful and gracious, if you will come to this, ve will find that he is merciful. Again, Christ was called a friend of publicans and finners, when he was in the world, becaule he fhewed mercy to all, and never put away any that came to him, and though he be now in heaven, yet he retains his bowels of mercy ftill. Again, his name is *Saviour*, and he left his Father's glory, and came to the world in the likenels of finful so fave finners. Sure then, if he had done great things, he will not refule any thing to those that come to him. Again, to let you fee he is merciful, he commands his disciples to preach remiffion of fins in his name, beginning at Jerufalem the very place where he was crucified ; and further, the laft words he faid, are, He that believeth thall be faved; fo that ye iso, there is mercy for you; if ye believe to life evertisting.

tized by Google

, I would fpeak to two things here. 1. Offer you fore motives to close with Chrift. 2. Give you fome direct tions. And, I. For the motives to chole with Chriff. There are two notions of faith fuitable to your cafe, the first is a flying to the city of refuge ; and there are two things fuitable for you. 1. You are guilty of blood, your have murdered your own fouls and others, therefore run to the city of refuge. 2. You have little time, your time is nigh a close, your glass is nigh run, therefore make hafte unto Jelus Chrift, it is a pity you should put it off to the laft. If ye had confessed in time, ye might have had the prayers of many of the godly. II. Another no. tion of faith fuitable to you, is coming to the market of grace and buying. Ho ! every one that thirfleth, come ye to the waters and buy. Now this is fuitable to you, for it is faid buy without money, but ye have fpent your money for that which is not bread, Ifaiah ly 2. Wherefore do ye ffend money for that which is not bread, and your labour for that which fatisfieth not. What truit have ye now of those things whereof ye may be ashamed. How aged are some of you, and now what comfort have ye in the meetings ye had with Satan, or in your correspondings and actings with him. When ye go to eternity, you will fay, alas' what fatisfaction have 1 now in Satan's fervice ! Another part of this notion is coming, and that fuppofeth a term from

which, and a term to which ye come : away then with fin and Satan, and come to Chrift, and remember him.

A fecond thing is, to fhew you the neceffity ye have of closing with Chrift. It is most neceffary for you to embrace the Son of God, or ye are undone. It is most neceffary for you, for ye will never be able to endure the wrath of God. Who can dwell with devouring fire? O firs! can ye hold out against the Almighty? Are ye refolved to fight it with the Lord? Can ye be able to encounter with the wrath of God, and enter into the fea of wrath? Can ye endure the wrath of God world without end? O! therefore, come and close with Christ. Obferve the providence of God that has brought to your.

hand a difference of your cafe, and in telling you yeare in the fame of the devil, and that hath tryfted you with a difference of the remedy, and now ye are inexculable, and if ye perifh, ye perifh juilly. I come now to the directions, and intreat you to look upon them as the last directions ye will have in public in this world for any thing we know.

What would ye have no to t L fay that ye ought to confels your fin, Acts sixt 18: Many of them that had wied magical arts came and confelled their deeds. It is Impofible ve can give a convincing evidence of your repentance. if ye do not confeles But fay ye, what need we confels our deeds to men, if we rep at between Gud and us ? What needs us trouble the world with confeffion? we will but lofe our name, and put a flain upon our pofterity and friends But I answer, when folk have frumbled the church of God they have confelled their deedsi: even David himself confested his fina . Again, it is all the folly in the world not to confeis your deeds, because they will be brought out before angels and men : and even in point of policy ye ought to confers your deeds, for ye are captives in fatan's fnare, and ye have loft your wills. 'Ye should confels, therefore, that God's people may pray for you If ye would be out of the claws of the devil, it will take all the prayers you can get.

The fecond direction is, to be deeply humbled for your fin. Ye remember what is faid of Manaffeh, 2 Chroni xxxiii. chap. Manaffeh humbled himself greatly. And though your heart were like to break, and your forrow like to bring you to the grave, it were little wonderiz great fin mult have great humiliations; and fase, if note God grant you repentance unto life, and thew you mes-'ey, there mult be deep humiliation with you.

The third direction is, you mult have more than ordinary prayer, ye mult have more frequent and fervent prayer, ye mult be more importunate with God, and if ye afk, what should we pray for : I answer, a discovery of the finfulness of this in of witcherate. Bor if ye faw its

· .b

It would be in hazard to diffract you. Rray for brokes nels of heart, and that these hard and rocky hearts, of yours may be made hearts of flesh. Pray for pattion of fin. Bleffed is the man that bath his iniquities perdoned and bis fins forgiven. Wo to you! if ye get not your find pardoned. Pray for a fight of your lost eftate, that ya may fee vourfelves under the fentence of, the wrath of God, as well as under the lentence of men. Pray for a d foovery of Jelus Christ in his fulnels, in his juitables nels to you, in his offices, and in his glory ; that ye may khinkishame that ever you thought fo little of him. Pray that ye may not go to the grave with a lie in your right hand. Be importunate then fince your work is fo greate the time to fhort, and eternity to long to be not affeep or unconcerned, for if yewould put off never to confidently, you will have the colour of hell up a you in that day Inhen i eappear before the tribunal of Chrift, The fourth direction, is this, renounce your deed of gift to the devil, and if ye would latisfy the people of :God, give a declaration that you are grieved for giving yourfelf to fatan, and give away yourfelf to the Son of

But further, another direction is, that though ye do renounce your deed of git to the devil, and give yourfelf to Chrish, yet do not give yourfelf to him only in a formal manner, faying. I give mufelf to Jefus Chrish, but try the fincerity of your hearts in it, and confider ye mult have indignation at yourself for your fin as long as ye live. 2 "Cor. ii, 14 Left fatan floud get an advantage of us: for an ere not ignorant of his devices. There will be fuch indignation in your bolom, if ye be find re, that ye will be in danger to take amends of yourdelves. Ye will wonder that years not fent down to the pet ere now. There will be an uncouth fight between hope and fear in your boloms.

God from head to foot. i his is certa ily most faitable for

• One word further, and that is, delay no longer. Ye have put it off before, and fine the featence; we have been much dealt with, and now it comes within a day of your

Digitized by Google

1. Inny my symm

: YOIL

7. . 1.

., 1
Repping into eternity, and we are come to you the day, before your death, intreating you to put it off no longer, O be ferious! God hath exercised a great deal of longer fuffering towards you, and ye have hardened your hearter, and now we are come to you in your advertity at lait, ter define you to take Jefus Chrift, and now we take God toy record, that we have offered to you Jefus Chrift, and if ye, will not take him, we are free of your blood, and Jefus, Chrift is free of your blood, and if ye should endure a thousand hells, ye yourfelves are only to be blamed for the flighting the great falvation.

The End of the Sermon.

21

APPENDIX No. E.

Some pallages which fell out before, and at, the execution of the leven perfons, who were condemned and burned for Witcheraft, on the Gallowgreen of Paifley.

First printed at Edinburgh, in the year 1698.

Thère shall be little added anent what past at the exeention of the feven witches, (on Fhursday the roth of June 1697*,) because there is no subscribed attention thereform : and the defign of the publishers has been to advance norhing but what stands warranted by testimunice of known credit beyond contradiction. Yet this much is notour; that when they were going to the stake; one of the Lindsays was overheard to fay to the other, 'Now, brother, it is time that we confess, since our keeping it up will ferve us no purpole,' or the like expression, which the other answered, that they should never do that, &c.' And Mirgaret Lang, before and about excention, let drop at minutes of the devil's inadvertence, That

1 Vide Semples Hiltory of Realtswhire, and Me. Danis . Reawn's Serman, Append. 3 No. D.

with the devil first appeared, she knew him n8t to be the till afterwards; that he gave fler the infentible signal on her body : 'She yielded to engage tiertelf in his fervice by a covenant; and befides public meetings, the had been above eighty times in private conferences with lim'. Being enquired by a near relation of her own anent her being in Bargarran's house, tormenting Chrif's tian Shaw, the answered in these words. . The devil having an abfolute power and dominian over me, , carried, my fillpe whittler he would !" and R is known how fie con feffed unnatural luft, and profound hypocrify, &c though truly it did appear from her concurring mien and circum-Stances, that these things fell-from her at seasons, when natural ingenuity, and the vigour of truth, got the flart of Satan's manacles. So Agnes Naelmith, &c. frequently told the minister, that their heart and tongue were bound up in luch a manner, that they could not exprefs what they would; and fometimes it appeared hy ocular infpection of their vilages, that convullive damps SJ Isize their heads upon getting out the initial words of any fuch attempt.

There are fwo remarkable inflances in the cafe of Katharine Campbell, who was chief influment and author of the girl's trouble, v z an eminent minister difcourfing before famous witneffes to Katharine, and enquiring if the did not diffinely remember the godly countels and gracious admonitious, which Chriftian Shaw, while in a fat mentioned in the Narrative pages 70, 71, 72, gave her a certain time, and inflancing fome particulars thereof. Her answer was with heavy groans, Yes, I remember. But being urged wherefore the would not confefs the reft as well as that paffage: and finding herfelf to be gravelled, the began to retract and feemed damped, not being able to extricate herfelf, answered before-mentioned. This occurred while the was in prilon, before the trial ; and after it, the, in prefence of leveral witheffes, did get out thefe words, That the doom pronounced on her was juft, and that the could not free herfelf of whitcherafaBut upon fuch attempts the fell down dead, frangely diftended, and that fix or feven times succeffively, with a fuddennefs that was both furprifing and convincing to the fpectators: at which occasion it was observed, that immediately before her falling into these fits, and upon her effaying to speak, when there were charges laid home on her natural conficience, her mouth feemed to contract; and the uttered heavy moans; whereupon did follow her sonvultions, but after rifing out of them; the turned to be obtinate and inflexible, and whenever there was any appearance of her being more pliant, the forefaid fits did overtake her,

There is one thing further, which does abfruct the eredibility of what there confeffants averred, viz. That there are fome others, both men and women in the country, who have confeffed and told the fame things before fome of the beft gentry and others, whole care could proceed no further for want of authority, which in due time will, no doubt, not fuffer these witches to live, whom divine and humas laws have to juilly ordained to be cut off. Wherefore, till the event of a further difcovery, there shall only be added fome passages which were omitted in the Narrative, though they be attelled by fome of the fame perfons that were withelles to the other matters mentioned therein.

Particularly, the girl declares, that in one of her conflicts with the devil, he told her how a certain minifer (for when the had a special respect) did compile his fermons through the week, what books he chiefly made us of, and feveral other matters anent his method of fludy in his clofet, that no mortal could know by ordinary means: By which, no doubt, Satan did partly defign (though by a very falls argument) to raile the effeem of books above fermons collected out of them; concealing in the mean time, both the gift of improving helps, and the blefling promifed to the hearer of the word preached. When the lady Bargarran received the two pieces of red floth the girl had torn from one of the witches fleeves, a

11

is above narrated ; the locked up the fame and kept the key : notwithflanding of which caution, fome friends having come to vifit the girl, and being defirous to les the forelaid pieces of clath, the being in one of her fits, laughed, at d told, that her mother needed not to feek for them in the place where they were locked up ; the witches Laving taken them away, and laid them in a corner of the tellar; and accordingly being fearched for, they were found in the particular place condescended on. 7 here was another like paffage which occurred to a friend, who came in with Bargarran for foliciting a committion from the council : for he having brought along it with him those pieces of cloth, and buttoned his pocket on them at night, and put it in fecurity as he thought ; behold they are amilling in the morning ! but after fearch, are found in a good diffance from the pocket, though none vilible had Seen in the room to open it and carry them off. Finally, this girl did in discourse, discover a great lagacity, yet accompanied with extraordinary modefty ; and among other inflances, the did observe the doors and windows open and fhut again, upon the witches entry theiest. There was at no time fuch a number of them about her as the room might not very well contain, with the visible perfons that were prefent therein. She obferved them to Thift their place with great sgility, when any other came into it, or attacked upon her pointing to them. And The often averred from the inflance of the fpirit that fpcke to her above her head, told their names, and gave her other means of differenting of them, &c. That Satan does often contrive their ruin, by the most undiscernable methods he can, becaufe an open deed would fcar others to undertake with fo faithlefs a mafter, &c.

APPENDIX No. F.

Flugo Arhot Efq; Advocate, author of a Collection and Abidgement of Celebrated Criminal Trials in Scotland, from A. D. 1536 to 178; calls the title of this trial in

1697, Impostor of Bargarran *. As he takes the opposite fide of the fubject, I think it fair to give it a place here.

He fays, "An impoftor appeared, in the character of a perfon tormented by witches, Christian Shaw, daughter of John Shaw of Bargarran, a gentleman of fome note in the county of Renfrew She is faid to have been but eleven years of age : and although it is probable, that hyfterical affections may in part have occafioned her rhapfodies to proceed from real illusion, as well as accounted for the contortions which agitated her body; yet the feems to have difplayed an artifice above her years, an addrefs fuperior to her fituation, and to have been aided by accomplices, which dulnefs of apprehension, or violence of prejudice, forbade the bye-ftanders to difcover.

"This actrefs was abundantly pert and lively; and her challenging one of the houfe-maids for driuking, perhaps for flealing, a little milk, which drew on her an angry setort, was the fimple prelude to a complicated and wonderful fcene of artifice, and delution, of fanaticism and barb rity.

In the month of August 1696† within a few days after her quarrel with the house maid, the girl was feized with hysterical convulsions, which in repeated fits displayed that variety of symptoms which characterise this capricious difease. To these, other appearances were speedily added, which could only be attributed to supernatural influence, or to fraud and imposition. She put out of her mouth quantities of egg shells, or orange-

I think it is proper to apprice the reade from what f unces Mr Arnot got his information concerning Christian Shaw. This I am eached to do very eafy, for Mr. Arnot always gives his authosities in notes at the foot of the page, and the authorities he quotes for the account of this trial are "True narrative of the fafferings and relief if a year girl. Edinburgh, printed by James Warfon, 5098, 6 an. 6 R conta of privy Council, January 19th, March 9th, and Aj thi 5th, 1697."

t Page øs. R

will, feathers of wild, and bones of tame ford, hair of weflous colours, hot coal einders, fraws crooked pins, &c. + Having by these sensible objects impressed the public with the molt complete and fearful conviction of her being grievoully vexed with a devil t, the found herfelf sapable to command the implicit affent of the spectators in matters that were repugnant to the evidence of their, own fenfes. For this pu pofe, the fell upon the device of feeming to poffels the faculties of feeing and hearing, is a manner opposite to that of the reft of mankind She would address fome invisible beings as if actually prefent : at other times, in her conversations with those invisible beings, the would rail at them for telling her that perfons actually prefent were in the room ; protesting that the did not fee them, yet at the fame time, minutely defcribing their drefs. For inflance, the fpoke as follows to the chief of her alledged tormentors. Katharine Campe bell, with whom the had the quarrel, and who, to use the language of those times, was not difcernibly prefent : ! I hou fitteft with a flick in thy hand, to put into my mouth, but through God's firength, thou shalt not get leave. Thou art permitted to torment me, but I truft in God thou shalt never get my life f. I'll let thee fee, Kattie, there is no repentance in hell. O what ailed the to be a witch ! Thou fayeft it is but three nights fince thou waft a witch O, if thou wouldest repent, it may he God might give thee repentance, if thou would it feek it, and confels; if thou would defire me, I would do what I could; for the devil is an ill mafter to ferve," &c &c 11. After that, the took up her Bible, read paf fages, and expounded them ; and, upon one's offering to take it from her, the thrick d horr bly, exclaiming, She would keep her Bible in fpite of all the devils in hell*! "Then the foight, and kicked, and writhed herfelf, as if ary gling with fome invisible tormentor When, the

> † P.ges 67 68 &c. ‡ M.t. xv. 22. § Pages 70 aud 71. 4 Page 86. * Pages ;2, 73.

j.

theriff depute of the county, accompanied by a macer of justiciary, came to apprehend fome of the perfons whom her diabolical malice thad acculed, and were actually in ter prefence, the addressed an imaginary and invitible correspondent thus, . Is the theriff come? Is he near me ?" I then firetching forth her hand, as if to grope, and the Abcriff putting his hand into here, the proceeded)'s I cannot feel the theriff. How can he be prefent here? of how can I have him by the hand, so thou layes, seeing & feel it not? Thou fayeft he has brown coloured elothes, and red plush breeches with black stripes, howeved shuffin cravat, and an embroidered forord belt. Thos fayeft there is an old gray haired man with him, having a ring opon his hand; but I can neither fee nor feel any of them. What, are they come to apprehend the gentles eroman ? Is this their errand indeed *?

" Thefe venerated and awful exercises of the dominion of Satan, (for fuch they were universally deemed,) imprefied all ranks with ashapement and terror. The elergy as was their duty, were the foremost to embrace the caule of a difciple that was engaged in more than (piritual warfore with the groad enemy. Clergymen, by rotations . setended the afflicted damiel, to affit the minifier of the parifh, the family of Bargarran, and other pious Chriftians, in the explatory offices of fatting and prayer. public fail was ordained by authority of the prefbytery. Three popular clergymen fucceflively harangued the trembling sudience ; and one of them chose for his theme shis awful text, " We to the inhubitants of the earth and of she fea, for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath-but a fhort time. And when the dragon faw that he was caft down unto the earth, he perfecuted the woman.' And the prayers and exhortations of the church were speedily seconded with the weight of the focular arm."

APPENDIX No. G.

Written by Dr. Walter Young, Minister of Erskine, M. A. F. R. S. Edinburgh, in 1792, extracted from his Statistical Account of the Parsh of Erskine

"One of the laft this's for Witchcraft, which happened in Scotland, had its origin in this parish in 1696-7. The perfon supposed to have been bewitched, or tormented by the agency of evil spirits, or of those who were in compact with them, was Christian Shaw, daughter of John Shaw of Bargarron, then about 11 years of age A short account of this trial may be seen in Arnot's Collection of Criminal Trials *.

" Three men and four women were condemned to death, as guilty of the crime of witchcraft, and were executed at Pailley +. A particular account or journal of the extraordinary circumftances of this cafe was drawn up at the time when it happened : every paragraph of which is affirmed to have been originally fubfcribed by witneffes, among whom we find the names of almost all the noblemen and gentlemen, and many of the ministers of the neighbourhood. The narrative was afterwards printed # without these subscriptions, along with a very pious and decently written preface, by the publisher. There were fubjoined to it the atteffations of a phylician and furgeon, the judicial confessions of some of the perfons acculed of witchcraft, and an abstract of the pleadings of the advocates on the part of the crown, and of their charge to the jury. These last, in their reasonings upon the nature of the evidence, and the credibility of the facts, and in the answers to objections, discover much learning and

* All that Mr. Arnot fays about this trial is printed in this volume. > They were first hasged for a few minutes, and then cut down and put into A fire, prepared for them, into which a barrel of tar was put in order to confume them more quickly.

th the year 1698, by James Watfon Edinburgh, and entitled, "True Narrative of the fufferings and relief of a young girl." &c. Shility. A few waples of the original publication are fift extant, and a new edicion of it was, a few years ago, printed in Paikey * it may furnish ample matter of speculation to those whose object it is so trace the progress and variation of manners and opinions among men. The subsequent history of this lady is, however, more inkerefling to the political inquirer

"Having acquired a remarkable dexterity in fpinning fine varn, the conceived the idea of manufacturing it into thread. Her first sttempts in this way were neceffarily on a fmall fcale She executed almost every part of the process with her own hands, and bleached her materials on a large flate placed in one of the windows of the house. She fucceeded, however, fo well in these effays as to have fufficient encouragement to go on, and to take the affistance of her younger filters and neighbours. The then Lady Blantyre carried a parcel of her thread to. Bath, and disposed of it advantageously to some manufacturers of lace, and this was, probably, the fift thread made in Scotland that had croffed the Iweed. About this time, a perfon who was connected with the family, hapmening to be in Holland, tound means to learn the fecrets of the thread manufacture, which was then carried on to great extent in that country, particularly the art of forting and numbering the threads of different fizes, a id packing them up for fale, and the confiruction and management of the twilling and tw ning machines 1 his knowledge he communicated on his return, to his triends in Bargarron, and by means of it, they were esabled to conduct their manuf Bure with more regularity and to a greater extent. The young women in the neighbourhood were taught to fpin fine yarn, twining mills were eredbed, correlpondencies were ettablished, and a prointable bufnets was carried Bargarron thread became extensively known, and, **1013.** being afcertained by a flamp, bore a good price. From the inftructions of the family of Bargarron, a few families

> • By A.exon 'er Weir in 1725. R 3000[e

is the neighbourhood engaged in the fame bulnefs, and continued in it for a number of years. It was not to be expected, however, that a manufacture of that kind could be confined to fo fmall a diffrict, or would be allowed to, remain in fo few hands for a great length of time. The fecrets of the bulinefs were gradually divulged by apprentices and affiftants. A Mr Pollock in Paifley availed himfelf of thefe communications, and laid the foundation of the well established manufacture of thread, which has ever fince been carried on in that town From that time the women in this neighbourhood have continued to practife the fpinning of fine yarn, which they difpoled of to the Paifley manufacturers."

APPENDIX No. H.

Chriftian Chaw was married to a Mr. Miller, the parific minister of Kilmaurs, about the year 1718 The follow. ing quotation from Mr. Alex. Millar's statistical account of the Parish of Kilmaurs speaks of Christian Shaw's hufband. "A disposition to secede from the established church hath long fubfilled among the Inhabitants of Kilmaurs : and this disposition was first excited by the following circumstance. About the year 1712, Mr. Hugh Thomson, then minister of this parish, demit ed, upon the expectation of being called to Stewarton, but was somehow difappointed; and either his pride would not permit him to folicit a re-admission, or a majority of the people, difabliged with his giving them up, refufed it. He retired to a small property of his own in the parifie and on Sabbaths preached fometimes at his own fire-fide, and fometimes from a tent in the fields, to as many of his triends as would hear him. Five or fix years elapfed before another minister was elected ; during which time Mr. Thomfon had frequent opportunities of reconciling himfelf to many of his former congregation. After Mr. Miller was chosen and ordained, Mr. Thomson ftill continued to preach in his own barn, or in the fields, to as

many as were willing to hear him. Inconfiancy, which always attends the multitude, difposed fome to go one way and fome another; directed by humour, local convenience, or the influence of one upon another, they attended fometimes Mr. Miller. at other times Mr. Fhomfon.

Christian Shaw's husband came to pay his friends a vifit at Bargarron, sometime before the year 1725, when he took bally and died there, and was buried in Erskine He was univerfally lamented by his parishioners. Church great numbers of whom attended his funeral. After his death Christian Shaw and her family came and refided in Bargarron. Mr. Semple in his Hiftory of Renfrew favs, " About the year 1725, the making of white fliching thread was introduced into the well country by Mrs. Millar of Bargarran, who, very much to her own honour, imported a twilt or thread miln, and other neceffary utenfils from Holland. and carried on a small manufacture in her own family " The Editor faw on the 10th May 1800, a William Jamieson, an old man, who told him that he had wrought three years and a half, on the original thread miln at Bargarran, that he came to Bargarran in the year 1743, and at that time none of the family of Bargarran was alive, but old Mrs haw, lean Shaw, (the old fifter,) and Mr. Fergusson her husband, whe was factor to Lord Blantyre.

APPENDIX No. I.

Mr Robert Wodrow, Minister at Eastwood, in his History of the fufferings of the Church of Scotland, from the reftoration to the Revolution, vol 1 ppend. to Book 2d No 11th, in William utherland's Declasration and Examination, there is mention made of a perfon being executed for a Witch about the year 1061, William Sutherland fays, 41 being come of poor parents in Strathnaver, (the wildeft part of the north Highlands) who were not able to keep me, I was hared with a mafter who fent me to bring back a horfe that Colonel Morgan's

195

duity had taken from him ; which party I followed the the enemy fell betwirt me and home, and being afraid to go back, and having a defire to learn the Lowland I ongue, d came along t in a fad condition with the faid partys Will I came to Spey fide, where I hended cattle for a year. in the parifh of Boharm, at a place called the New kirk ; from thence I came to the parifs of Fyvie in Buchani where I herded eattle for another year ; from that place & came to the bridge of Stirling, where I followed the fime employment a third year, which was the year the hing came home; (1660) and from thence I came to Palley, where, after berding cattle a fourth year, I fell In excisence want, and that by the reason, the master whom & ferved being owing to one of the bailies, called Joba Weres, the baitie frezed upon my mafter's Goods, to that sie san away, and I loft my tee, and was engaged by the councel of some boneft men, from that feripture. fuller was a Wireb to liver, to execute a Witch, and to cleante chimney deads, whereby I gained fome what for fivelihood; and having a mind to hearn to read, I bought a quefien book, but finding the people there to fear at my company, to that none would give me a leffon, I came from Paisley to Servine, about five years fince," &c. that is five years before 1565, which makes it to be 1661 the time he was in Paisley.

Mr. Burn, in the Chronological part of his English Dictionary, under the article Paifley, fays, That five women were burned there for witcherait, anno 1667. I suppose this a missake as I can find no historical account for this. Hugo Arnot Edg; fays, "For fome time after the sectoration, the records of Privy Council are in a manner engroffed with commissions to take trial of witches. There is an inflance of the council, at one federunt, granting fourteen separate commissions to take trial of witches. Records of Privy Council, November 7. 1661. January 23. 1662." I intend at some future period to potice this of Mr. Burn 5, and what Ms. Semple fage

[95

concerning the burning of the Witches, on the Gallows green of Puilley, in his Hiltory of Renfrewshire.

APPENDIX No K.

Having shewn how the laws and practice of this country, concerning witchcraft, flood before A. D. 1736, it is certainly necessary to let the Public see what the law is at prefeat on witchcraft.

ANNO NONO.

GEORGII II. Regie. 1736.

CAP. V.

An AA to repeal the flatute made in the first year of the Reign of King Jamea the first, intituled, An AB against Conjuration, Witchcraft, and dealing with evil and wicked Spirits, except for much thereof as repeals an AA of the fifth year of the Reign of Queen Elifabeth, Against Conjurations, Inchantments, and Witchcrafts, and to repeal an AA passed in the Parliament of Scotland in the ninth Parliament of Queen Mary, intituled, Anentis Witchcrafts, and for punishing fuch performs as pretend to exercise or use any kind of Witchcraft, Sorcery, Inchantment, of Conjuration.

Be it enacted by the King's most Excellent Majefty, by and with the advice and confent of the Lord's opiriatual and temporal, and Commons, in this prefent Parliament affembled, and by the authority of the fame, that the flatute made in the first year of the Reign of King James the first, initialed, An All against Conjuration, Witcherast, and dealing with evil and wicked Spirits fhall, from the twenty fourth day of June 'next, be any

presed and utterly void and of none effect (except to much thereof as repeats the flatute made in the fifth year of the Reign of Queen Elifabeth, intituled, An aid ogainst Conjurations, Inch intents, and Witchcrafts.)

11. And be it further enacted by the authority forefaid, that from and after the faid twenty-fourth day of June, the Act passed in the Parliament of Scotland in the ninth Parliament of Queen Mary, intituled, Anentia Witcherafts, thall be and is hereby repealed.

III And be it further enacted, that from and after the faid twenty-fourth day of june. Bo Profecution, Suit, or Proceeding. Ihall be commenced or carried on against any perfon or perfons for Witchcraft, Sorcery, Inchantment, or Conjugation, or for charging another with any fuch offence, in any Court whatfoever in Great Britann.

IV. And for the more effectual preventing and punilhing any pretenzes to fuch arts or powers as are before mentioned, whereby ignorant perfons are frequently deluded and detrauded; be it further enacted by the authority eforefaid, that if any perfon shall, from. and. after the faid twenty fourth day of june, pretend to exercise or use any kind of Wrtchoraft, Sorcery, Inchantment, or Conjunation, or undertike to toll fortunes, or pretend from his or her skill or knowledge in any occult or crafty fcience to difcover where or in what manner any Goods or Chattels, Supposed to have been folen or loft, may be found ; every perfon to offending, being thereof lawfully convicted on indicament or information in that part of Great Britain called England, or on indictment or libel in that part of Great Britain called Scotland, thall for every fuch offence fuffer imprifonment by the space of one whole year without Bail or Mainprize, and once in every quarter of the fail year, in tome market Town of the proper County, upon the market day, there fland openly on the Pillory for the fpace of one hour, and also shall (if the Court by which fuch judgement shall be given, shall think fit) be obliged b give furctice for his or her good behaviour, in fuel

(an, and for fuch time, as the faid Court fhall judge proper, according to the circumstances of the offence, and in fuch cafe, shall be further imprisoned until fuch furctics be given.

APPENDIX No. L.

3

Hugo Arnot Efq: in his collection of celebrated Cris minal Trials in Scotland, when fpeaking of the above Act, fays, "Locke had written upon government, Fletcher had been a patriot flatefman, Bolingbroke had been a minister in the angultan age of Queen Anne, ers this fythem of legal murder and torture was abolithed. This was an honour which the tardy humanity of their countrymen referred, almost to the middle of the pretent century*, for Mr. Conduit, Alderman Heathcote, and Mr. Croffe. These gentlemen brought a bill into the Houle of Commons, which was paffed into a law, repealing the former flatutes against witcheraft, Scots as well as English, and discharging profecutions for that crime. or for acculing others of that offence. On the enacts ment of this flatute vanified all those imaginary powers to abfurdly attributed to women oppreffed with ane and poverty.

⁴⁴ While we reflect upon the blind and barbarous fuper, fition of our anceltors, while we bellow the tribute of applaule on those humane and liperal fenators who introduced this law, we cannot help lamenting that a fect among us looks upon the abolition of the penal flatotes against witchcraft. not only as an evil, but a fin. The feceders published an act of their afficiate prob, tery as Edinburgh, A. D. 1.743. This act h was reprinted at Glafgow fo late as the year 1.766. In it there is contained the annual confession of fins, which to this day they acad from the publit f. Among the fins, national, and

* Eighteenth Century.

Digitized by Google

A& for renewing the Covenants, p. 15: 27: 34:

perfohal there confessed, are the act of Queen Anne's parliament for tolerating the I piscopal religion in Scotland, the act for adjourning the Court of Session during the Chrissman holidays; as also the penal statutes against Witches have been repealed by parliament, contrary to the express law of God." (Exod. xxii. 18.) "The seceders comprehend a very large body of the populace is Scotland."

APPENDIX No. M.

Having got my hands on an old folio volume of acts of the General Affembly of the Kirk of Scotland, which were paffed between the years 1639, and 1649. The following extracts are curious.

I fee in the year 1640, the General Affembly paffed an Act against Witches and Charmers as follows, "The Affembly ordaines all Ministers within the kingdome, earefully to take notice of Charmers, Witches, and all fuch abufers of the people, and to urge the Acts of Parliament to be executed against them; and t at the Commiffioners from the Affembly to the Parliament, shall recommend to the faid supreme judicatory, the care of the execution of the lawes against such perfons in the most behoovefull way." Alfo 5th. Aug. 1642, "The Affembly doe therefore ordain all Profbyteries to give to the juitice, the names of the Adulterers, inceftuous perfons, Witches, and Sorcevers, and others, guilty of fuch groffe and fearfull fins within their bounds, that they may be proceffed and punished according to the Laws of this kingdome ; and that the Prefbyteries and Synods be carefull herein, as they will answer to the General Affemblies, &c. alfo Sefs. ult. Aug. 19 1643, I find overtures anent Witchcraft, and Charming, &c. which occupy a page and a halt, and beginning with, due abundance and increase of the fin of Witchciast,

396

in all the forts and degrees of it in this time of Reformation, is to be taken to heart by this reverend Affembly, who would to that end confider," &c. and ending with, " The fine aforefaid of Witcheraft, Charming, and confulting with Witches, or Charmers, and fuch like wickedneft, may be tried, reffrained, and condignely cenfured and punified ecclefiaftically and civally," and in the year 1649 there is a "Commission for a conference of Ministers, Lawyers, and Phyfitians, concerning the tryal and punifhment of Witchcraft, Charming, and Confulting" and runs thus. The General Affembly taking to their ferious confideration the growth of the fins of Witchcraft, Charming, and Confulting, notwithstanding the frequent recommendations for refiralning thereof; and remembering that the General Affembly 1647, did propole a good way for the tryall and punifhment of these finnes, by appointing conferances with fome Minifters, Lawyers. and Phyfitians in that matter which hath never yet taken effect : therefore the Affembly doth appoint Masters, Robert Dowglas, Robert Blair, Mungo Law, James Hamilton, John Smith, Robert Traill, George Leflie, John Hamilton, John Duncan, Samuel Rutherfoord, James Wood, John Leviston, James Gutbrie, Andro Cant, David Calderwood, John Moncrieff, Frederick Carmichael, James Durhame, Patrick Gillespie, Robert Ker, Ephraim Melvill, Minifters*, to confider ferioufly of that matter, and to confult and advise therein amongit themfelves, as also with Sir Archibald Johnston of Warifton, Clerk Register; Mr. Thomas Nicolfon, his Majeffice Advocate ; Mr. Alex. Peirson, one of the ordinary Lords of Seffion ; Sir Lewes Stewart, Mr. Alex. Colvill, and Mr. James Robertion, Justice deputes ; Meffrs, Rodger Mower, John Gilmoir, and John Nifbet, Lawvers; and with Doctors Sibbald, Cunninghame, and Purves. Phyfitians, feverally or together as occasion shall offer ; and the Affembly earneftly requefts and confidently

* See the Scots Worthiss for an account of these Minifters.

1

expects from these learned and judicious Lawyers and Physitians before named, their belt endeavours and concurrence with their brethren of the Ministrie for advise and counsell herein, and for conference in the faid matter; and Ordaine the faid brethren to make report of the refult of their consultations and conferences from time to time as they make any confiderable progresse to the Commission for publick affaires, and the faid Commission shall make report to the next Generall Assembly."

ŝ

ŋ

IJ

à

i.

d

0

1

i

APPENDIX No. N.

Upon Sunday the 28th of March 1697, after Sermon, intimation was made by Mr. Thomas Blackwell, the Minister, of a fast to be kept by the Congregation of Paisley the ensuing Wednesday, the Causes whereof are below.

My friends, we have been preaching of Chrift to you, we are now about to fpeak of the Devil to you, the greateft enemy that our Lord and his kingdom hath in the world. The thing I am about to intimate to you is this, the members of the Préfbytery having taken to their confideration how much Satan doth rage in thefe bounds, and which is indeed very lamentable in our bounds, and in ours only. They have thought fit to appoint a day of fasting and humiliation, that fo he who is the Lyon of the tribe of Judah, may appear with power againft him who is the angel of the bottomlefs pit, and throw him down, who is now come out in great wrath; O! that it may be becaufe his time is fhort.

As to the causes of the fast, I shall but hint a few things to you, the thing being so well known in the bounds, the Presbytery did not think it needful to be any way large or formal in drawing up of causes; however, I may say in the first place, the causes of our preceding fast * remain yet not sufficiently mourned over,

* This was at leaft the feoond faft kept on Christian Shaw's account.

fo that though we had no other caules but thefe, we have ground to observe more faits than one or two.

÷

But yet a little more clofe to the purpofe. Firft, Satan is greatly raging in our bounds; he hath in all probability enjoyed a long and old flock of fubjects, even among the hearers of the gofpel; it may be, fome of theme are hearing me juft now, conficience being beft judge in that matter, and now he hath come that length, no doubt, being permitted of God, that his power is not only to be perceived in keeping maay hearts from clofing with Chrift, but alfo in tormenting a family extraordinary in our bounds, fo that it is known to be the Devil and and his inftruments, and none elfe, therefore Satan who is raging, and who hath gotten many in all probability to devote themfelves foul and body to him.

Again, 2dly, There is the impenitency and obfinacy of perfons fuppofed upon many accounts truly to be guilty, their continuing obfinate, and impenitent, and refufing to confeis guilt in that matter, that God who hath the power of confeience, by the power of his fpirit, in the use of other lawful means for the finding out of the truth, may make these means effectual, and may wim in upon their confeiences to make them confeis guilt.

3dly, The great affliction of that poor child (Christian-Shaw,) and that family in whom the is to nearly interefled, none of us knows her affliction, and her father's, to as it is in itfelf. It is eafy to look upon one to tormented as the is, be what it would be if we were to tormented ourfelves, or yet any one in our family. We would remember them that are in bonds as bound with them, and therefore our petitions have a fpecial refpect to them of that family, that is fet up as beacon on the top of a mountain for all to take warning.

Again, in the fourth place, Another reason is, the mysterious field and difficulty of the process of Witchorast, so that it is the process of all others, that requires most prudence, folidity, and several other things, to name

which, many of you would not underftand me; but in a word, it requires much of the prefence of the fpirit of God to guide the Judges, and work upon the conferences of the Pannels, that fo the truth may be found out, and judgement accordingly execute; thus we offer feveral reasons why it is neceffary for us to observe a day of fasting and humiliation before God

And now my friends, all I add is, this in the first place, I am fure ministers, and I am fure the godly are called to be very importunate with God in this matter. Would ye know, my friends, why we preach in vain to them that have devoted themfelves to the devil, it is that that makes the gospel to barren, and who knows, but in this congregation, there be many, who may have thefe many years hence been under vows to Satan, and as for you that are the people of God, ye pray in vain for the fuccefs of the gospel to them, for till once they be brought to see the evil of their fin, and to be convinced of the evil thereof, and to lothe themfelves upon account of the fame, neither will the gospel, nor your prayers do them any good, fo it is the minifters and people of God's duty, and interest, not only to pray that God would find ont the guilty among these that are apprehended, but that God would difeover all others that are guilty, and who are not apprehended, that the kingdom of Christ may run and be glorified, and the kingdom of Satan deftroyed.

> 7 76 FINIS.

> > Digitized by Google

NEIL

208